## External review of the second order draft of the land degradation and restoration assessment 1 May - 26 June 2017 Chapter 2

| Reviewer Name | Chapter / SPM  | From Page<br>(start) | From Line<br>(start) | To Page<br>(end) | To Line<br>(end) | Comment   | Response (from Chapter 2)   |
|---------------|----------------|----------------------|----------------------|------------------|------------------|---|---|
|               |                | , ,                  |                      |                  | 1                |   | . , . ,   |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | Overal comments for the Book: 1,there seems too many repetitions in different chapters and sections         |   |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | for the subject matters of definations, descriptions and explainations, etc., of "land degradation and      |   |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | restoration". Although they are necessary for each individual Chapters, it seems a little bit redundance    |   |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | if appearing in the same book. 2, The economical (cost-benefit) analyses, as well as the ecological         | Agree, redundant text on LDR definition and approach has been taken ou      |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | asessments, behind the "Succesfull stories", should be strenthened, if the stories are more convincing,     | in discussion with other CLAs. The final report has been streamlined as     |
| LI Qingfeng   | All Chapters   |                      |                      |                  |                  | in paticularly, if the success is backed with big "projects".   | much as possible.   |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | We urgently request the chapter authors to ensure that all facts and figures contained in the chapters      |   |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | are accurately cited and adequately referenced with up-to-date sources. We also encourage chapter           |   |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | authors to cross-check, whether the same facts and figures on a specific theme are being used               |   |
| Germany       | All Chapters   |                      |                      |                  |                  | throughout the assessment.  | Agree, consistency between chapters has been checked in the final repor     |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  |   |   |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  |   | In chapter 2, we made a particular effort to include examples and case      |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  |   | studies from all word regions, supported by the expertise within the grou   |
| Germany       | All Chapters   |                      |                      |                  |                  | Please ensure that in all chapters information and case-studies are provided from all regions.              | of authors, and a thorough review of the available litterature.             |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | We kindly request the co-chairs and chapter authors to ensure that the key findings emerging from           | The SPM has been revised based on the updated key findings from the         |
| Germany       | All Chapters   |                      |                      |                  |                  | each chapter are captured in the key messages of the SPM.   | chapters.   |
| dermany       | 7 III GRUPTETS |                      |                      |                  |                  | even dispersion are copial cu in the key messages of the strin  | The concept of planetary boundaries is discussed in several chapters of th  |
| Germany       | All Chapters   |                      |                      |                  |                  | Please include the concept on 'planetary boundaries' in your discussions.                                   | assessment.   |
| Germany       | All Chapters   |                      |                      |                  |                  | Ensure that terminologies are used consistently throughout all chapters.                                    | This has been addressed.  |
| ,             |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,   |   |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | It is appreciated that each chapter starts with an "executive summary"                                      |   |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | Please ensure that all Figures/Tables have a high resolution quality.                                       |   |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | A glossary should be included that provides definitions/explanations of the frequently used terms.          |   |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | Each chapter should also start with a list of acronyms/abbreviations used in the chapter.                   |   |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | In some Figures and Tables colours have been used to outline status and trends in a regions or a            |   |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | country. It would be very helpful if the same colour is used for a country/region throughout a chapter      |   |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | and preferably throughout all 8 chapters.   | All of these elements have been ensured for the final draft of the report,  |
| Germany       | All Chapters   |                      |                      |                  |                  | The term 'NCP' should be used consistently and with the exact wording provided in IPBES-5/1.                | for all chapters.   |
| ,             |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | Ensure that definitions, facts, figures and trends outlined in the 8 chapters e.g. on the spatial extent of |   |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  |   | The consistency between the different chapters has been reviewed by the     |
| Germany       | All Chapters   |                      |                      |                  |                  | / conflict, etc are consistent across all chapters.   | chairs and the TSU.   |
| ,             | ·              |                      |                      |                  |                  | It is also not clear whether there is consistency between the chapters, what role agricultural lands have   |   |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | in the land degradation theme? Are they considered per se to be degraded sites or are they                  |   |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | transformed lands, whose productivity can be negatively affected through severe exploitation?               | The discussion on the role of agricultural lands in regards with degradatio |
| Germany       | All Chapters   |                      |                      |                  |                  | Clarification required.   | was addressed within the discussion on baseline, in chapter 1.              |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  |   |   |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | We strongly encourage the authors to check, whether information on certain issues has already been          |   |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | provided in one of the previous chapters of the assessment report. If this is the case, then it would be    |   |
|               |                |                      |                      | ]                |                  | useful to avoid redundancies and rather consider cross-referencing between chapters.                        |   |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | Sometimes the impression arose that there was no exchange between the authors of the different              | The cross-referencing between chapters has been addressed at the 3rd        |
| Germany       | All Chapters   |                      |                      |                  |                  | chapters.   | authors' meeting in July 2017.  |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  |   |   |
|               |                |                      |                      | ]                |                  | We strongly encourage the chapter authors to ensure that their key findings are reflected in the key        | The consistency between the key messages of Chapter 2 and the content       |
| Germany       | All Chapters   |                      |                      |                  |                  | messages of the summary for policymakers.   | of the SPM referring to Chapter 2 has been checked.                         |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  |                  | We encourage the authors to spell out the acronyms when they are introduced for the first time in the       |   |
| Germany       | All Chapters   |                      | <u> </u>             |                  |                  | text.   | This has been checked   |
|               |                |                      |                      |                  | -                | All reference lists need to be rechecked regarding completeness, spelling and they also need to by          |   |
| Germany       | All Chapters   |                      |                      |                  |                  | structured in a similar style.  | This has been done, with the support of the TSU                             |
| Thomas Brooks | All Chapters   |                      |                      |                  |                  | Congratulations to all authors for their great efforts towards delivery of this SOD                         | Thank you!  |

|                | , ,          | <u> </u> |  | T   |
|----------------|--------------|----------|--|---|
| Thomas Brooks  | All Chapters |          | In many places, the report uses language like "biodiversity and ecosystem functions and services". I recommend deleting the "functions and" throughout. This would be consistent with a) the wording and intent of widely-accepted definitions of biodiversity (eg CBD, IPBES itself) that encompass all levels and types of genetic, species, and ecosystem diversity (see eg Noss 1990 Conserv Biol), and b) the IPBES conceptual framework, which i) includes composition, structure, and function of genetic, species, and ecosystem diversity in its "Nature/Nother Earth" component while ii) including ecosystem services/nature's gifts in its "Nature's Contributions to People" component.   | We agree with the comment and the definition of biodiversity. However, we worked with the terminology provided in the LDR scoping document which included: "Degraded land is defined as land in a state that results from persistent decline or loss of biodiversity, ecosystem functions and services" |
|                |              |          |  |   |
|                |              |          | on the definition of landegradation: Agreement on baselines is a essential to set verifiable targets and track progress towards these targets. A natural state baseline, although it has some problems to solve, offers a fair and unambiguous reference to compare current and future state and trends. However, land degradation is a multidimensional issue, concerning the change in and trade offs between soil variables, vegetation, biodiversity components, water characteristics and many ecosystem functions and services. Consequently assessing any diviation from the natural state baseline of one or more of these factors as 'degradation' would result in the entire world being degraded. In this approach land degradation would lost its political utility. An alternative approach would be to map and quantify these changes compared to the natural state baseline without judging as 'degradation', and consider these changes as trade-offs, often unintentionally, from a particular use of the land such as forestry, cropland or housing. Whether these changes and trade offs are accepted or not and can be considered as degradation belongs to the political domain, not the scientific. This approach creates a strict distinction between measuring and assessing factual changes and the judgment whether it is acceptable or not, clearifing the different roles of science and politics, and taking away the barriers to |   |
| Astrid Hilgers | All Chapters |          | fullfill their tasks properly.   | This is now addressed under the definition of the baseline.   |
| Astrid Hilgers | All Chapters |          | The assesment, in specific the SPM and chapters 2 and 3, seem to be biased towards conservation agriculture as a solution, while a wider range of sustainable landmanagement practices and other response options should be considerd. Chapter 6 provides this wider range of options.   | We now give a more balanced vision of different agricultural practices (see 2.2.3.1). However, recent scientific scientific literature tends to confort this idea - see (Muller et al., 2017) mentioned section 2.3.2   |
|                |              |          | more attention should be payed to the role that the private sector could pay, in the SPM and trouhgout the document. References p.e.1. Levashova 2011 Opportunities and challenges for private sector entrepreneurship and investment in biodiversity, ecosystem services and nature conservation, Opportunities and challenges for private sector entrepreneurship and investment in biodiversity, ecosystem services and nature conservation. 2. jenkins, Scherr and Inbar 2012 Markets for Biodiversity Services: Potential Roles and Challenges Journal Environment: Science and Policy for Sustainable Development 3. buisness for sustainable, landscapes, an action agenda, Scherr at all 2017, published by ecoagriculture partners and IUCN. 4. Scaling Up Investment & Finance for Integrated Landscape Management: Challenges & Innovations, Shames at all 2013, published by ecoagricultes partners 5. Finance for One Planet, leenders and Bor 2016 www.rvo.nl/CoP_FINC 6. scaling up investments in ecosystem restoration, policy brief netherlands assessment agency, sewell, Bouman, van der esch 2016 http://www.pbl.nl/sites/default/files/cms/publicaties/pbl-2016-scaling-up-investments-in-ecosystem-restoration_2088.pdf 7.Outcome Statement – Global Landscapes Forum: The Investment Case 2016 http://www.landscapes.org/wp-content/uploads/2016/06/GLF-London-Outcomes-v02.pdf  |   |
| Actrid Hilgard | All Chapters |          |  | Thank you for these references. We added two of them in sections 2.2.2.3  |
| Astrid Hilgers | All Chapters |          |  | and 2.2.3.2.  |
| Astrid Hilgers | All Chapters |          | the term NCP should be explained in the spm and in teh beginning of the document   | NCP has been defined in the Glossary and explained in the Preface of the whole report.  |

|                                      |               | , , |  |   | ,  |
|--------------------------------------|---------------|-----|--|---|--|
|                                      |               |     |  | SPM, CH1, CH2 and CH4: The treatment of the difficult but fundamental issue of measuring degradation against a baseline is well addressed in the LDR Assessment. However, there is obvious overlap and redundancy as well as some conflicting information between different parts of the assessment on the issue. In the SPM the key message B1 is related to the issue of baselines and it is well elaborated in the second part of the SPM with some text, a figure and a box. The issues covered are clearly referenced to the Chapter 2 where many of the statements are further elaborated and the issue is also well covered in the Executive Summy of Chapter 2. This is appropriate as according to the Scoping Document for the LDR Assessment the chapter 2 is requested to deal with concepts.   |  |
|                                      |               |     |  | The overlap and some conflicting messages can be found from chapters 1 and 4. While the nature of Chapter 1 is clearly introductory and as such treating the issue of baselines could be well justified, the messages it conveys relative to the SPM and Chapter 2 are conflicting. In the Executive Summary of chapter 1 the last point reads: "Degradation and restoration are both concepts which require a baseline to be measured (unresolved). (Box 1.1). The types of baselines which can be used are briefly discussed here, and elaborated in chapter 2." Here the confidence term 'unresolved' is contradictory to the very clear statement in the B1 of the SPM: "(I and degradation) is sicentified; we result in the B1 of the SPM: "(I and degradation) is sicentified; we have the confidence statement in the C1 Executive Summary may be incorrect. It is hardly unresolved that a baseline is needed to measure amount of degradation or restoration. |  |
|                                      |               |     |  | Somewhat similar statement is found in the Executive Summary of Chapter 4: "Land degradation takes place in both natural vegetation and on previously transformed land, so choice of an appropriate baseline against which to assess change is important (unresolved)". Again, the choice of confidence term may be incorrect. The statement is that appropriate baseline is important and this is likely to be well established.   |  |
|                                      |               |     |  | In the scoping document Chapter 4 is requested to deal with status and trends of degradation and restoration. Because status and trends need to be rooted on some baseline to be meaningful (as was discussed just above) the treatment of baselines might be justified also in Aupter 4. Rower, it is clear that the baseline aspects covered in the SPM eyer design early and referenced to chapter 2 rather than chapter 4. Much of the text in chapter 4 is similar (i.e. partly same) to the text in the SPM as well as in the Chapter 2 and thus it seems that replicating the text in Chapter 4 is redundant. To avoid confusion and repetition the section 4.1.2 and are released with a simple reference to the SPM and/or to Chapter 2.   |  |
|                                      | All Chapters  |     |  | Finally, in Chapter 1 there is also a box on establishing baselines (Box 1.1). While again some of the text seems to be the same as what is used in SPM and Ch2 there are also clearly deviating elements not used in other parts of the Assessment. After reading the SPM and relevant sections of Chapter 2, the box in Chapter 1 appears largely overlapping, somewhat contradicting and much too detailed. The details about the specific years for the different states are very restrictive and the terms index state and the desired state seem not to conform to the terms commonly used (reference or baseline and target respectively). The purpose of this box is unclear because as far as it can all be assessed, it is not utilized by the rest of the assessment. There are more details about the baseline issue in Chapter 2 as correctly stated in Chapter 2. To avoid confusion this box and the   | The baseline discussion has been clarified in the SPM of the whole LDRA  |
| Finnish Government                   | All Chapters  |     |  | associated key message in the Executive Summary of Chapter 1 should be deleted.   | and in the Box   |
| Finnish Government                   | All Chapters  |     |  | C6. The word instrumental resposes used in SPM, Ch 6 and 8 is kind of confusing. Legal resposes are considered to be "enabling responses" not in the category of "instrumental resposes". This distinction is problematic as legal instruments are also instrumental responses. I would rather say that well functioning legal and governance systems are enabling responses, while specisfic legal instruments such as environmental impact assessments, legal standards etc are instrumental responses.   | These comments are relevant to CH6 and Ch8, not directly to Ch2. These comments have been taken into account by Ch6 and 8 respectively.  |
| Caroline van Leenders                | All Chapters  |     |  | I've been working in the financial sector since 2014. I've run a Community of Practice of 15 financial institutions on natural capital in The Netherlands and wrote the eBook Finance For One Planet with lersoopns and 12 stories from their practice. I'm now involved in helping DG Environment of the EC with moderating a Community of Practice of financials on biodiversity. See http://ec.europa.eu/environment/biodiversity/business/assets/pdf/mission-statement_en.pdf and I'm working on the start of a CoP FIs and sustainable Landscapes in Africa. I see more and more FIs interspersed in biodiversity and investing with a landscape approach. I think it is high time to make financial flows more visible and include private finance more. If you want any details please contact me!  All the Chapter could start whit an introduction and end with the conclusions, you could standardize   | Agree, role of financial sector is important. It has been addressed in the final report, especially in Chapter 6 and 8 (in accordance with the scope). In chapter 5, we also icluded the discussion on different vlauations of ecosystem services. |
| Virginia Meléndez Ramírez            | All Chapters  |     |  | the chapters + Several images in some chapters can not be seen well   | Agree. The formatting has been ensured for the final draft.  |
| Pavlos Tyrologou and María José F.   | All Chapters  |     |  | Most of the document is ecology and agricultural orientated but there is a fair amount of water (surface and ground) and mining so there is some geology discussed but not in depth. We also miss a deeper assessment on the contribution of heavy industry in land contamination and degradation and the legal and political instruments in place (or maybe missing) to prevent the land degradation and promote its protection (i.e.: environmental liability directive and/or others)  | The final report has been nuanced. The drivers (including the role of heavy industry in land degradation) are addressed in Ch3 and 4 in detail.  |
| r avios Tyrologou anu iviaria Jose H | nii ciiapteis | I L |  | promote its protection (i.e., environmental lability directive and/or others)   | industry in land degradation) are addressed in Cris and 4 III detail.  |

|                                  |              | This review provides feedback from the IPBES Knowledge and Data Task Force (KD TF) / Task Group on Indicators (TGI) on the use of IPBES core indicators in your assessment. We see potential for inclusion    |  |
|----------------------------------|--------------|---|--|
|                                  |              | of additional core indicators and for the more consistent use of the standardized visuals provided. For   |  |
|                                  |              | information on core indicators potentially relevant to a given chapter, please see<br>http://www.ipbes.net/indicators (or see the tab named, "core indicators" in this spreadsheet) and                       |  |
|                                  |              | check the indicator trend graphs shared by your TSU. For the trends of IPBES core indicator,  |  |
|                                  |              | standardized visualizations should be used as much as possible to ensure the consistency between and  |  |
|                                  |              | within the assessments. The KD TF/TGI aim to follow up with specific recommendations in the near future. In the meantime, do not hesitate to reach out to them through your TSU or the KD TF TSU              | Note that none of the IPBES core indicators have been listed as relevant to  |
| IPBES Knowledge and Data Task Fo | All Chapters | (ipbes.kdtsu@gmail.com).  | Chapter 2 by the KD TF and TGI.  |
|                                  |              | The role of biodiversity and functioning ecosystems appears to only be seen through a human lens  |  |
|                                  |              | and one that is directly connected to a specific area. Loss of of biodiversity and ecosystem function in one area may affect down stream or far removed ecosystems - land degradation in one area may         | The topic is dealt with under "Long distance impacts and their legal implications" (2.2.1.3.) We admit that the example is from a human  |
|                                  |              | have huge affect in other areas both for biodiveristy and ecosystem function (think migratory birds).   | perspective only, but this is due to the fact that Ch2 deals with human  |
|                                  |              | The document should have a greater focus on the role of land degradation on a wider set of ecosystem  | perceptions. However, we discuss the intrinsic value of Nature in  |
| U.S. government                  | All Chapters | functions than currently apparent.  | subchapter 2.3.1.2.  |
|                                  |              | General: in this report, the two concepts of "land" and "soil" seem to be interchangeable. It would be useful to define both terms in a glossary attached to this report. The definition of both terms should |  |
|                                  |              | take into account and explain differences and nuances about "what is above ground" and "what is   | The land/soil definition has been reintegrated to Ch2, section 2.2.1.3, last   |
| José Romero                      | All Chapters | below ground" for land and soil.  | subsection.  |
|                                  |              | General: in this report, the concept of "trade-off" is used in a rather negative sense, while generally a   |  |
|                                  |              | trade-off is a situation reached for the satisfaction of divergent views and interests, which is  |  |
|                                  |              | considered to be a positive solution. We wonder if this rather negative use of trade-off in the report would be correctly translated in the other non-English languages. For example, in French, we would     |  |
|                                  |              | rather think of a happy outcome when a trade-off (e.g. a compromise, a good deal) is done in front of   |  |
|                                  |              | irreconcilable antagonisms. If the use in this report is more in a negative sense, then why not qualify   | Market and a second a second and a second an |
| José Romero                      | All Chapters | trade-offs as e.g. "harmful". We hope that the English speakers authors understand our point and find a way out to address it in English as well as in the other non-English languages.                       | We assessed our use of trade-off in the chapter with scrutiny and made<br>sure that it is neather positively nor negatively commentated  |
|                                  |              |   |  |
|                                  |              | General: the use of the uncertainty statements in the Key Messages should follow some logics: either  |  |
|                                  |              | only in the headings, or everywhere in the paragraphs, or not at all in this section, etc. Currently, it is   |  |
| José Romero                      | All Chapters | not clear what the rule is and which parts of the statements are accompanied with which uncertainty   | Agree, confidence statements should be consistent. This has been ensured for the final report.   |
| Jose Komero                      | All Chapters | statement (e.g. if it is in the heading, then the whole paragraph has the same level of uncertainty?).  There is a lack of clear guidelines and recommendations for policymakers, particularly in the Summary | for the final report.  |
|                                  |              | for Policy Makers which is where we would expect to see them. What is really needed is a quick and  |  |
|                                  |              | easy guide to help a range of decision makers develop and implement policies which reflect the  |  |
|                                  |              | latest scientific data which this report should include.  |  |
|                                  |              | o For example, page 3 of Chapter 1, the Executive Summary of the Chapter, claims that the   | Agree, clear policy guidence on WHAT (package of) measures would   |
|                                  |              | paper, as an assessment of land degradation and restoration, will evaluate, summarize and   | support conservation of B ES and which don't (chapt 3, 4, 5 and 7) and HOW these measures could be implemented in an effective and efficient   |
|                                  |              | present the latest evidence to guide decisions. From our reading of the SPM and chapters,   | manner (instruments, governance in chapt 6 and 8) were lacking in  |
| A I'm ALED                       | All Charter  | there appears to be little guidance for policymakers and decision makers on how to use the  | previous drafts. Chapt 7 provides a set of measures in its Key Messages.   |
| Australia NFP                    | All Chapters | latest evidence to develop policy options.  | These elements have been added to the SPM  |
|                                  |              | The case studies in the report are not detailed enough in their current state to be broadly applicable, with little information on their outcomes, methods, and successes.                                    |  |
|                                  |              | with little illionnation on their outcomes, methods, and successes.   |  |
|                                  |              | o Case studies are frequently repeated across the chapters. More examples including possible  |  |
|                                  |              | applications in different landscapes/areas/political environments would be useful as well as the case studies effectiveness, implementation and any lessons learned. An understanding of the criteria used    | Chapter 1 provides a methodology for case study selection. The case studies are no longer replicated throughout the report and are more  |
| Australia NFP                    | All Chapters | to rate each case study would be very useful.   | diverse in nature.   |
|                                  |              |   |  |
|                                  |              | Look of consistency they who it the ground's charters including deficitions were for  |  |
|                                  |              | Lack of consistency throughout the report's chapters, including definitions used for essential concepts.  |  |
|                                  |              | o The report uses a definition of land degradation different to that used by the United Nations   |  |
|                                  |              | Convention to Combat Desertification (UNCCD), the premiere international body overseeing global   |  |
|                                  |              | efforts to address land degradation, desertification and drought. For example, on Page 3 of Chapter 1, in the Executive Summary, the UNCCD definition of land is used, however the UNCCD definition of land   | Agree, the UNCCD definition of LD should be mentioned. However, the  |
|                                  |              | degradation is not used in the report. References to the UNCCD would be useful, along with adopting   | defintion of land degradation for LDRA was set out and approved by IPBES   |
| Australia NFP                    | All Chapters | its definitions/glossary for concepts like land degradation, land restoration, etc.   | Plenary , and can not be changed.  |

| r                         | 1            |         |  |  |   |
|---------------------------|--------------|---------|--|--|---|
| Australia NFP             | All Chapters |         |  | The use throughout the report of references which are significantly dated or not consistent throughout the chapters. This makes the assessment appear to have a lack of a clear methodologies which seek to establish the quality and clarity of the evidence base used to make claims throughout the report. o A specific example of both inconsistency in referencing and use of outdated sources occurs on pages 95 and 96 of Chapter 4, and page 38 of Chapter 3. In Chapter 4, the report uses a 2005 Global Forest Resource Assessment to make claims about the extent of forest cover in a number of countries, including Australia. Yet, in Chapter 3, the report uses a much more recent Global Forest Resource Assessment, from 2015, to look at trends in forest cover decline. If there's no way to use the most recent studies/iterations of reports to support claims in the Report, then the reason for using an older report should be made clear.   | Agree, we adjusted the references used to promote consistency, or explain why other sources are used and why they differ.   |
| Miguel Taboada            | Chapter 2    | General |  | Productivity increases because of crop breeding, biotech, may cover up non-clinc syntoms of land degradation. A good example is soybean crop that is less sensible to soil degration than other crops like maize. Farmers are not concious of these problems because crop yields do not decrease. I suggest to include a specific section on the cover up of land degradation by technology.   | This is dealt with in the food security section 2.3.1.4   |
| UNCCD SPI                 | Chapter 2    | General |  | This definition of degraded land: "degraded land will specifically be understood as land that has experienced anthropogenic loss of biodiversity and ecosystem functions and services" is a stricter definition and inconsistent with that given in chapter 1.   | the definition was edited to match the one from the scoping and ch1. L. 422 and 427   |
| UNCCD SPI                 | Chapter 2    | General |  | this is a broad generalisation. In cases where there is no direct or indirect deforestation palm oil is a very beneficial product, with very low carbon footprint. eg Wicke et al 2008: oil palm plantations on degraded land and improved management, can achieve emissions reductions of more than 150%, turning oil palm plantations into carbon sinks  | We deleted the sections dealing with Palm Oil.  |
| Mahmood Yekeh Yazdandoost | Chapter 2    | General |  | Sustainable use of natural resources can provide multiple benefits to biodiversity, local livelihoods and human health;  | Thank you for your comment but we do not understand what is expected from the authors.  |
| Mahmood Yekeh Yazdandoost | Chapter 2    | General |  | Land degradation will have negative impacts on social cohesiveness and mental health;  | Thank you for your comment but we do not understand what is expected from the authors.  |
| Mahmood Yekeh Yazdandoost | Chapter 2    | General |  | Indigenous land is central to cultural traditions and cultural well-being;   | Thank you for your comment but we do not understand what is expected from the authors.  |
| Mahmood Yekeh Yazdandoost | Chapter 2    | General |  | Climate change is already negatively impacting ecosystems and biological interactions and these<br>impacts are expected to intensify, if no action taken;  | Thank you for your comment but we do not understand what is expected from the authors.  |
| Mahmood Yekeh Yazdandoost | Chapter 2    | General |  | Land restoration reduces the pressure from human population explosion,   | Thank you for your comment but we do not understand what is expected from the authors.  |
| Mahmood Yekeh Yazdandoost | Chapter 2    | General |  | Ecological processes on land restoration programs;   | Thank you for your comment but we do not understand what is expected from the authors.  |
| Mahmood Yekeh Yazdandoost | Chapter 2    | General |  | Conservation corridors accounting for resilience principles; and   | from the authors.   |
| Mahmood Yekeh Yazdandoost | Chapter 2    | General |  | Ecosystem vulnerabilities/pathways to regime shift;  | Thank you for your comment but we do not understand what is expected from the authors.  |
| Mahmood Yekeh Yazdandoost | Chapter 2    | General |  | Wherever possible, the emphasis may also be given to the following aspects: 1-implementing partnerships for development at the subnational level; 2-Significant threat posed by unsustainable business practice to global biodiversity and the landscape in which we live; 3-Ecosystem services scarcity and markets strategy; 4-Ecosystem services a method for sustainable development; 5-Understanding economic policy-making; 6-Healthy ecosystem for adaptation and health  | Thank you for your suggestions. However, we consider that those do not concern this chapter (on concepts and perceptions) but rather, other chapters, for instance on drivers of land degradation (chap.3), ecosystem services (chap.5), and approaches for restoration (chap.6). |
| Pat Brereton              | Chapter 2    | General |  | As Environmental Communicators - need single overview one line summary - to highlight  | The Executive Summary provdes an overview of the key issues.  |
| Jonathan Davies           | Chapter 2    | General |  | This definitional challenge runs throughout the chapter and throughout the LDRA and it can only realistically be addressed by including a much stronger statement up-front about other interpretations of degradation, otherwise the inconsistency is very incongruous. I would start with a paragaph on the inadequacy of the term "degradation" and the subjectivity based on land use objectives. Natural, predisturbance, state is only one baseline and it is of limited value in assessing whether agricultural land is degraded or sustainably managed. Farmers invest heavily in clearing biodiversity to produce food and they probably consider this to be up-grading the land, not de-grading it. "Degradation" therefore needs to always include a qualifier - degraded forest, degraded crop land etc., which then allows the degradation to be evaluated against the land use objectives. This in turn enables us to take into consideration the desired state of the land according to the land user, and also to evaluate whether the land user's interpretation of sustainbility is scientifically valid. | the definition was edited to match the one from the scoping and ch1. L.<br>422 and 427. We are discussing with other chapters   |

|                      |           | 1       | 1 |  |   |  |
|----------------------|-----------|---------|---|--|---|--|
| Jonathan Davies      | Chapter 2 | General |   |  | This paragraph is proposed as alternative text for section 2.2.1.1 (opening paragraph): "The Land Degradation and Restoration Assessment took as its starting point the definitions of degraded land and restoration provided by the IPBES plenary (IPBES, 2015): "Degraded land is defined as the state of land which results from the persistent decline or loss in biodiversity and ecosystem functions and services that cannot fully recover unaided within decadal time scales". "Restoration is defined as any intentional activity that initiates or accelerates the recovery of an ecosystem from a degraded state" and "rehabilitation is used to refer to restoration activities that may fall short of fully restoring the biotic community to its pre-degradation state". Taken together these definitions mean that the concept of restoration refers to interventions whose intended outcome is full recovery of the ecosystem to its pre-degradation state, while rehabilitation has the intended outcome of partial recovery of the ecosystem. Inability to recover unaided is caused by i) crossing an ecological tipping point to a new state or regime, such that the ecosystem is unable to recover on its own within decadal time scales, or to ii) business-as usual land use management that prevents an ecosystem from recovering unless aided by an alteration or cessation of the management." | Thank you for your suggestion. However, we chose to keep the original version of the paragraph, as has been discussed and agreed among the authors of chapter 2. |
|                      |           |         |   |  |   |  |
| Jonathan Davies      | Chapter 2 | General |   |  | This paragraph is proposed as additional text for section 2.2.1.1: "The LDRA highlights the challenge of operationalising this definition of land degradation, particularly since the large body of literature on both land degradation and restoration are not informed by the same definition. The term "degradation" is subjective and is applied according to the land use objectives of the observer. For assessments of biodiversity and ecosystem services the definition provided above may be suitable. For other land uses the definition is inadequate, as for example in the case of agricultural land management, which accounts for a significant proportion of the world's land surface and which must be central to any effort to achieve environmental sustainability. In such cases land has been deliberately transformed and the pre-existing state of biodiversity and ecosystem services may be an unreliable guide as to whether the land is degraded, degrading, sustainably managed, or improving."  | Thank you for your suggestion. However, we chose to keep the original version of the paragraph, as has been discussed and agreed among the authors of chapter 2. |
|                      |           |         |   |  |   |  |
| Jonathan Davies      | Chapter 2 | General |   |  | This paragraph is proposed as additional text for section 2.2.1.1: "Restoring all agricultural land to a pre-existing state is incompatible with many of the sustainable development goals, including poverty reduction and food security. It is necessary to objectively define the desired state of biodiversity and ecosystem services according to the explicit land use objectives, which may often include multiple sub-objectives such as food production, water shed protection, climate change mitigation and others. Rehabilitation and sustainable management can then be guided towards these goals."   | Thank you for your suggestion. However, we chose to keep the original version of the paragraph, as has been discussed and agreed among the authors of chapter 2. |
| Jonathan Davies      | Chapter 2 | General |   |  | This paragraph is proposed as additional text for section 2.2.1.1: "This inconsistency is addressed recurrently in the LDRA, but it demonstrates the importance of either reaching consensus, or adopting more nuanced language to avoid over simplification and then inconsistency. The term "degradation" is unhelpful unless associated with a qualifier: degraded forestland, degraded crop land, degraded wetland etc. This allows degradation to be evaluated against the land use objectives, and according to the perception of different land users. This in turn allows those objectives and perceptions to be objectively validated and operationalised."  | Rejected, but thank you for the suggestion.  |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou | Chapter 2 | General |   |  | Generally speaking, there are too many acronyms which hinder reading and understanding (ILK, LDRA, CF, LDRA, MEP, NCP, NPI, LDS, KLC). Presumably, the point is for your report to be read and understood by people working in different fields and from very different disciplinary background. Using acronyms creates a "club" culture which goes against what you are trying to achieve with these reports (ie make knowledge mainstream which is by definition the exact opposite of a small old boys' club which is exclusive rather than inclusive). To give an example, MEP to me is automatically a Member of the European Parliament and NOT a multidisciplinary expert panel. The same acronyms used to refer to very different things in different contexts could create more confusion than clarity for the decision-makers you are targeting.  Aside from institutions such as FAO, IUCN, UNEP etc., and one or two acronyms max that are used 2 or 3 times per page on average, I would recommend to remove the acronyms throughout all chapters of the report, especially since length will not increase by much overall.  In-text references to IUCN sometimes use the acronym, sometimes its full name - needs hamonising.   | Thank you for pointing that, the acronyms have been dealt with.  |

| This chapter will substantially benefit from a more behavioral protection in this chapter might be permissed as being based or even infolloging to be native from the first many might be permissed as being based or even infolloging to be native from the first that a traditional movedage to be transmiss a profession and not a social condition." Another will will be the first that the protection of the discussion.  General  Object 2 General  Most of the figures need to be improved (higher resolution).  Most of the figures need to be improved (higher resolution).  Object 2 General  Most of the figures need to be improved (higher resolution).  Object 2 General  Most of the figures need to be improved (higher resolution).  Object 2 General  The description traditional bed ose/grinullusal practices with high-energy input on the not-hand sensitive to the sensitive to t | Γ                             |                        |         |    |       | -  |  |   |
|--|-------------------------------|------------------------|---------|----|-------|--|--|---|
| This chapter may   Chapter 2   General     This chapter may like be trible of 2.3 every might be preciseded as being bissed or exercise. Some statements provided in blus chapter might be preciseded as being bissed or exercise. Some statements provided in blus chapter might be preciseded as being bissed or exercise. Some statements provided in blus chapter might be preciseded as being bissed or exercise. Some statements provided in blus chapter might be preciseded as being bissed or exercised. Some state of bearing fred precises and the statements and the backing consideration of concepts such as digital techniques or brending techniques can be missing enferrences and the backing consideration of concepts such as digital techniques or brending techniques for roal protection. In the discounties of the precision of the content of the con   |                               |                        |         |    |       | a control of the cont | and "catalog"-like. Maybe adding partial conclusions to refocus on why a point is relevant to the overall chapter theme would help? Also, reading through the overall chapter structure, the message you would like to convey was not clear. 2.2.1 Scientific concepts for assessing the status and responses of biodiversity and ecosystems may be better in section 1 as it details concepts rather than perceptions as such. 2.2.2 is an outlier as the current structure stands here as it does not refer to perceptions nor concepts.  In the second section, maybe the below could work better?  siophysical perceptions of land degradation and its impacts social perceptions of land degradation and its impacts indigenous perceptions of land degradation and its impacts (ou are currently mixing up perceptions of land degradation with impacts perceived by various stakeholders; when your title talks about perception of land degradation (not of its impacts). The two are linked so maybe the key in getting a clearer chapter 2 lies with differentiating between the two | We agree that the titles should be more explicit and we edited them so they are more glamorous. However, regarding your second comment, we kindly disagree that section 2.2.2. does not address perceptions nor concepts. See Urihiri, Mauri, Mana, Hau (spriritual concepts) [Section 2.2.2.1.]. Regarding your suggestion of sub-titles for 2.2, for the spirit of the chapter we find more approriate to show that perceptions of land   |
| this chapter might be precised as being blasted or even ideology-driven. For instance on age-fulnes a 121111, or for sample in the 21 (goed at lines 1579) references and the same strength of the material showledge to be transmitted, peasants became farmers: a precision and not a social condition", it is the experiments of company from the same and the social condition of the same showledge or instance preferences and the social condition", it is the experiment of company and a digital strength of the same showledge or instance preference and the social condition", it is the experiment of company and a digital strength of the same showledge or instance or making references and the social condition and responsible of the same showledge or instance or instance or making references and the social condition and responsible or instance or i | Emmanuelle Quillérou          | Chapter 2              | General |    |       | ı  | like the title of 2.3 very much. I would try and get something in a similar vein for 2.2.  |   |
| Our mission was to assess existing references on land Degradation and Rectionation. It appears that most of these references defend the idea that we description traditional land use/agricultural practices with high-energy input on the one hand and alternatives to these systems on the other hand seem to be very blased towards highlighting advantages and hemsities of the second option. An one balanced approach would increase credibility.  Saneetha Mashenchery Subrama Chapter 2 general perceptions of identified in a company of the case of the company of the  | Germany                       | Chapter 2              | General |    |       | t<br>1<br>r<br>F<br>F  | this chapter might be perceived as being biased or even ideology-driven. For instance on page 4, lines<br>112-113, or for example in ch 2.2.3 (page 41, lines 1679-1681): "Agriculture became a technique to be<br>mastered rather than a traditional knowledge to be transmitted; peasants became farmers: a<br>profession and not a social condition".<br>Also, the validity of numerous statements remains unclear because of missing references and the<br>acking consideration of concepts such as digital techniques or breeding techniques for soil protection  | result of several qualitative studies led in mainly in Europe, not an opinion.<br>We added the references. About the lack of references showing more  |
| Restoration. It appears that most of these references defind the idea shat tow input agriculture is a better alternative than conversional high input practices. This is the case for both land degradation and food production (see section 2.3 L.1 " howards alternative pandingms," and reference therein). Our assessment shows that a scientific consensus is emerging towards this "Evaditional" and "Days", and reference therein). Our assessment shows that a scientific consensus is emerging towards this "Evaditional" and "Days", and reference therein). Our assessment shows that a scientific consensus is emerging towards this "Evaditional" and "Days", and reference therein). Our assessment shows that a scientific consensus is emerging towards this "Evaditional" and "Days", and reference therein). Our assessment shows that a scientific consensus is emerging towards this "Evaditional" and "Days and "Days", and reference on the self-towards highlighting advantages and benefits of the second option. A more balanced approach to understand approach. It is desired to consider them as citizens whose contributions is providing scientific knowledge as a decision support. For instance, participating in a global assessment is per as a form of engagement. In the introduction we explain the difference between the perceptions of different stakeholders, but a chapter while instance, participating in a global assessment is per as a form of engagement. In the introduction we explain the difference between the perception of different stakeholders, and a purpose of the perception of different stakeholders, but a chapter while instance, participating in a global assessment is per as a form of engagement. In the introduction we explain the difference between the perception of different stakeholders, on a par with other actors is a rather old approach. It was a scientific and participation of the perception of different stakeholders, but a chapter while instance, participating in a global assessment is per as a form of engagement. In the intr | Germany                       | Chapter 2              | General |    |       | r  | Most of the figures need to be improved (higher resolution).   | High resolution figures have been provided  |
| Suneetha Mazhenchery Subrama Chapter 2 general he chapter is very engaging very well articulated and captures several nuances related to different perceptions of land use and degradation  1. We reviewed the executive summary 2. It is arguable to say that scientists should be disconnected from the society they live in. It is better to consider them as citizens whose contribution is providing scientific knowledge as a decision support. For instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of 2. It is very important to take account of the perceptions of different stakeholders on a par with other actors is a rather odd approach. It raises the question about why scientific advice is needed at all. It also fails to distinguish between the perceptions of different stakeholders on a par with other actors is a rather odd approach. It raises the question about why scientific advice is needed at all. It also fails to distinguish between the perceptions of different stakeholders on a par with other actors is a rather odd approach. It raises the question about why scientific advice is needed at all. It also fails to distinguish between the perceptions of different stakeholders on a par with other actors is a rather odd approach. It raises the question about why scientific advice is needed at all. It also fails to distinguish between the perceptions of different stakeholders.  3. As another example of structural limitations, at the start of the chapter the authors say that concepts from the second scientific analysis of the perceptions of different stakeholders.  3. As another example of structural limitations, at the start of the chapter the authors say that concepts from sessing land degradation will not be defined until Chapter 6.  4. Strick Hilliers  4. Chapter 2 General  5. Chapter as exertmely interesting and informative, but should be made shorter and accessible to become effective in the IPBES process  5. Chapter is exertmely interesting and informative, but should be made shorter and accessible to star | Eila Gendig                   | Chapter 2              | General |    |       | ā  | alternatives to these systems on the other hand seem to be very biased towards highlighting  | Restoration. It appears that most of these references defend the idea that low input agriculture is a better alternative than conventional high input practices. This is the case for both land degradation and food production (see section 2.3.2.1 - "towards alternative paradigms", and reference therein). Our assessment shows that a scientific consensus is emerging towards this "traditional" and "post-traditional" practices. However, we agree that intensification may, in some cases, be a better solution than  |
| 1. We reviewed the executive summary 2. It is arguable to say that scientists should be disconnected from the society they live in. It is better to consider them as citizens whose contribution is providing scientific knowledge as a decision support. For instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of instance, participating in a global assessment is  | End Gendig                    | Chapter 2              | ocnera. |    |       |  | - 1 11 11  | exemple, the reason will be duded references on that subjects   |
| 2. It is arguable to say that scientists should be disconnected from the society they live in. It is better to consider them as citizens whose contribution is providing scientific knowledge as a decision support. For instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of engagement. In the introduction we explain the difference between concepts as tools and concepts as social constructs. Nonetheless, we took into account your concern about "scientifics as merely being stakeholders on a par with other actors is a rather odd approach. It raises the question about why scientific advice is needed at all. It also fails to distinguish between the perceptions of different stakeholders and scientific analysis of the perceptions of different stakeholders.  JINCED SPI  Chapter 2  General  Chapter 5  General  Chapter 6  Chapter 6  General  Chapter 7  General  Chapter 9  General  Chapter 9  General  Chapter 10  General  Chapter 10  Chapter 2  General  Chapter 3  Chapter 2  General  Chapter 5  Chapter 2  General  Chapter 6  Chapter 7  General  Chapter 8  Chapter 9  Chapter 9  General  Chapter 9  Chapter 9  Chapter 9  General  Chapter 9  Chapter 9  Chapter 9  General  Chapter 9   | Suneetha Mazhenchery Subramai | Chapter 2              | general |    |       | ŗ  | perceptions of land use and degradation  | Thank you!  |
| Chapter 2 General Chapter 2 General Chapter 2 General Chapter 2 is relatively clear, there are many places where the text could be improved and sharpened. A thorough final edit should be conducted as it is likely to improve the readability of the chapter. This comment concerns the whole chapter including some of the key messages in the executive summary.  Chapter 2 General Chapter 3 is extremely interesting and informative, but should be made shorter and accessible to become effective in the PBES process  Chapter 3 General Chapter 4 General Chapter 5 is relatively clear, there are many places where the text could be improved and sharpened. A thorough final edit should be conducted as it is likely to improve to sharpen it and improved it where possible. We specifically expanded part 2.2.4.1 to avoid misunderstandings.  Chapter 5 General Chapter 6 General Second Fefetive in the PBES process Improved it where possible. We specifically expanded part 2.2.4.1 to avoid misunderstandings.  Thank you. We reduced the size of the chapter and avoid the use of iargon as much as possible.  | UNCCD SPI                     | Chapter 2              | General |    |       | 2<br>I<br>r<br>s<br>s  | 2. It is very important to take account of the perceptions of different stakeholders, but a chapter which<br>imits scientists to being merely stakeholders on a par with other actors is a rather odd approach. It<br>alses the question about why scientific advice is needed at all. It also fails to distinguish between the<br>perceptions of different stakeholders and scientific analysis of the perceptions of different<br>stakeholders.  3. As another example of structural limitations, at the start of the chapter the authors say that   | 2. It is arguable to say that scientists should be disconnected from the society they live in. It is better to consider them as citizens whose contribution is providing scientific knowledge as a decision support. For instance, participating in a global assessment is per se a form of engagement. In the introduction we explain the difference between concepts as tools and concepts as social constructs. Nonetheless, we took into account your concern about "scientists as merely being stakeholders" and qualify our definition of the specificities of the scientific approach (L.384-386). See also our discussion on the evolution of scientific concepts (line 382-392). |
| Astrid Hilgers Chapter 2 General General become effective in the IPBES process General comment on Ch2: While Chapter 2 is relatively clear, there are many places where the text could be improved and sharpened. A thorough final edit should be conducted as it is likely to improve the readability of the chapter. This comment concerns the whole chapter including some of the key messages in the executive summary.  Chapter 2 General General Chapter 2 General Chapter 3 General Chapter 4 General Chapter 5 General Chapter 6 General Chapter 6 General Chapter 6 General Chapter 7 General Chapter 8 General Chapter 8 General Chapter 9 General Chapt | UNCCD 3F1                     | Chapter 2              | General |    |       |  |  | ` '   |
| could be improved and sharpened. A thorough final edit should be conducted as it is likely to improve to sharpen it and improved it where possible. We specifically expanded part 2.2.4.1 to avoid misunderstandings.  Chapter 2 General Chapter is deneral Chapter 2 General Sentential of the executive summary.  Chapter is extremely interesting and informative, but should be made shorter and accessible to become effective in the PBES process jargon as much as possible.  South Africa Chapter 2 General Very useful content, excellent document Thank you. Indeed we went thoroughly through the content of the chapter to sharpen it and improved it where possible. We specifically expanded part 2.2.4.1 to avoid misunderstandings.  Thank you. We reduced the size of the chapter and avoided the use of jargon as much as possible.  Very useful content, excellent document Thank you!  | Astrid Hilgers                | Chapter 2              | General |    |       | k  | pecome effective in the IPBES process  |   |
| South Africa Chapter 2 General Very useful content, excellent document Thank you!  |                               |                        |         |    |       | t<br>r   | could be improved and sharpened. A thorough final edit should be conducted as it is likely to improve the readability of the chapter. This comment concerns the whole chapter including some of the key messages in the executive summary.  Chapter is extremely interesting and informative, but should be made shorter and accessible to   | part 2.2.4.1 to avoid misunderstandings. Thank you. We reduced the size of the chapter and avoided the use of   |
|  |                               |                        |         |    |       |  |  | ,   |
|  |                               | Chapter 2<br>Chapter 2 | 4       | 99 | 4 103 |  | · ·  | Thank you   |

| Mahmood Yekeh Yazdandoost                         | Chapter 2              | 4 | 99  | 63 | 2628       | Needs editing. Probably lots of explanation on philosophical aspect might not be needed.   | We are not entirely sure of which philosophical aspects you are referring to (do you mean conceptual?). On the other hand, a chapter on perceptions and concepts is bound to have a certain level of abstraction.   |
|---|------------------------|---|-----|----|------------|--|---|
| U.S. government                                   | Chapter 2              | 4 | 99  | 4  | 103        | This title is too long - shorten it and incorporate the rest in the narrative which follows.   | We removed the first two sentences and left the following (L.100-103): "When dominant or mainstream perceptions and concepts have an undesired impact on nature and its contributions to people, promoting alternative perceptions and concepts can transform practices towards more desired impacts (well established)."   |
|   | Charter 3              |   | 100 |    | 402        | Not sure what (well established) is referring to. Confidence over the results? It must be written somewhere but it may be better to add another word to indicate this more clearly, e.g. "confidence   | The use of this confidence level is a constraint from the assessment. We  |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou<br>Virginia Meléndez Ramírez | Chapter 2              | 4 | 100 | 4  | 103<br>100 | level: high, well established results" or something similar. At least for the first occurences.  Instead of community, the term human communities can be used  | adopted a set of four levels of confidence which are explained in CH1.  This sentence has been deleted in the new version.  |
| UNCCD SPI   | Chapter 2<br>Chapter 2 | 4 | 100 | 4  | 100        | replace from community, the term numan communities can be used   | This sentence has been deleted in the new version.  This sentence has been deleted in the new version.  |
| Steve Prince                                      | Chapter 2              | 4 | 102 | 4  | 102        | replace "can" with "may"   | We replaced "can" by "may" as suggested.  |
| UNCCD SPI   | Chapter 2              |   | 112 |    | 113        | This is a misrepresentation of the goals of sustainable development  | We edited the sentences on lines 113 and 117, and the explanatory text that follows to clarify our point on Sustainable Development. The headline now reads "Sustainable development was conceived as based on three pillars (social, environmental and economic). In its implementation, however economic growth is predominantly considered as the main driver of social and environmental progress (well established)."  |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou                              | Chapter 2              |   | 113 |    | 114        | "This perception leads to continuing land degradation and undervaluation and loss of nature's other contribution to people."  I would challenge this assumption: sustainable development is NOT MEANT to dirve land degradation, quite the opposite. But sustained economic growth in the past hes been one of the drivers of land degradatio.  Sustainable development is indeed sustained economic growth BUT within ecological and social limits as Sustainable development = economic + social + environmental (see UEP framework). You therefore cannot say sustainable development is driving land degradation by definition.  Practice is different but it is bad implementation of sustainable development principles that has failed to benefit land degradation rather than the definition of sustainable development which is responsible for this. Alternatively, there may be places where sustainable development considerations have driven land degradation if losses in terms of land quality or outputs have been traded off against social and/or economic and/or other environmental benefits. | We edited the sentences on lines 113 and 117, and the explanatory text that follows to clarify our point on Sustainable Development. The headline now reads "Sustainable development was conceived as based on three pillars (social, environmental and economic). In its implementation, however economic growth is predominantly considered as the main driver of social and environmental progress (well established)."  |
| Steve Prince                                      | Chapter 2              | 4 | 113 | 4  | 113        | " perception can lead to" There are some rather too sweeping statements throughout the Summary, such as this one. I suggest being a little more circumspect (see line 155)!  | The sentence referred to at line 113 has been removed. On line 155 (in the SOD), we disagree with the fact that "consumption patterns adopted by segments of the civil society" constitutes a sweeping statement.   |
| Diana Patricia Alvarado-Solano                    | Chapter 2              | 4 | 114 | 4  | 116        | Is important to exposed in the summary that the land degradation is also related with the public policies related to increasing the crops area, specially, monocrops, which in the developing countries is one of the economic activities that has leaded to land degradation and desertification.   | This is a good point. We added a mention to public policies regarding monocrops and a reference to Box 2.4 in L.117-120 as follows: "Land degradation continues to be represented by some as an effect of underdevelopment, while the impacts of development on land degradation tend to be disregarded (e.g. public policies supporting export crops {Box 2.4 in 2.2.4.3}), and the loss of nature's other contributions to people is undervalued."  |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan                           | Chapter 2              | 4 | 117 | 4  | 118        | The Environment vs. Development discussion opened in Stockholm and gave birth to the apparently consensual sustainable development principle". Keeping in mind that most people will read only the summary, it is important to clarify that the The Environment vs. Development discussion opened in Stockholm helped create clarity that it was not in fact environment v/s development, but environment for development. A sustainable resource base and the taken-for-granted ecosystem services are the very foundation on which long lasting and meaningful development rest. Please spell it out (even at the risk of being elementary) to replace the current negative and non-commital formulation in the line.  | We substituted the expression "The Environment vs Development discussion" by "The Environment/Development discussion" in the executive summary. However, our chapter deals with perceptions and section 2.2.4.1 is explicit about the diverging perceptions of the ins and outs of this summit from which derived the subjacent North/South tension. Even if the Stockholm Conference was "the very foundation" of the sustainable development concept, it is not established that this led to "long lasting and meaningful development".  We have edited the sentence which now stops after the word |
| Steve Prince                                      | Chapter 2              |   | 120 |    | 120        | To avoid being too sweeping, I suggest: "leading to some failures to stop"   | "implemented" and does not discuss the failure to address land degradation.   |

|                                      |                        |   |            |   |            | T   |   |
|--------------------------------------|------------------------|---|------------|---|------------|---|---|
| Emmanuelle Quillérou<br>Steve Prince | Chapter 2<br>Chapter 2 | 4 | 123<br>123 | 4 | 124<br>123 | "Development and economic activity in general cause negative externalities and degradation {2.2.1.5}." > Not always. There are instances where development has led to increased environmental quality. It is the case in Western countries for pollution in particular. This is referred to as environmental Kuznet curves in economics and is controversial between economists. But there are cases where economic development has led to improved environmental conditions so you need to be more cautious in the way you are expressing the concepts here.  Less sweeping version: "activity can cause"  | cf infra, we rephrased the sentence<br>we deleted "in general" and added "can"  |
|                                      |                        |   |            |   |            |   |   |
| Diana Patricia Alvarado-Solano       | Chapter 2              | 4 | 124        | 4 | 125        | The "polluter pays principle" has not been applied to land degradation. At least there is not study cases documented yet.   | We kindly disagree as in France for instance, the polluter pays principle is implemented and used to remediate soil pollution, which is a form of land degradation. It's worth for Europe as well. However we agree that the spoiler pays principle applied more generally to LD is needed.  Instead of spoiler we are now using the commonly understood expression of "polluter pays" and suggest to widen the scope of the principle (L125- |
| Germany                              | Chapter 2              | 4 | 125        |   |            | What is actually meant by "spoiler pays principle"? Provide a reference for further reading.  | 126).   |
| Yildiz AUMEERUDDY-THOMAS             | Chapter 2              | 5 | 126        |   | 129        | It is not quite clear what you mean by weak governing structures. In may areas, at local level, the major problem is the disparity between rules established at national level and governing structures at the local level. This does not mean that governing structures are weak locally. It is in many cases because the latter are disregarded by other levels of governance.  | We apologize but we could not find the sentence you're refering to. It is maybe in an other chapter?  |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou                 | Chapter 2              | 4 | 127        | 4 | 134        | I would challenge the beginning of this paragrpah by saying it is nice in principle but consumers are already faced with too many labels and too much information, leaving them to pick and choose what they want to see/hear. So although this whole paragraph is nice in principle, the practice is far from being that easy to implement! Internalisation of price externalities is one way of doing it, but there are others (boycotts, labelssuch as organic/fairtrade etc). There are theories (and evidence) that say that people accept anything to get work and survive at first, with increasing levels of demands over time for better work conditions, environmental conditions etc (even the Cineese are starting to demand from their government that they act against air pollution, which I think is quite a strong signal!). | Although we did not discuss "boycott", we do discuss labels on sections 2.2.3.3 and 2.3.2.2. We are also not suggesting to change people's priorities, but to develop tools to raise environmental awareness.   |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan              | Chapter 2              | 4 | 127        | 4 | 128        | please qualify the "citizens" that are referred to here - Citizens in the global north maybe?   | Thank you for raising this point. We did not mean the Northern Citizens, however we replaced the word with "people"   |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan              | Chapter 2              | 4 | 128        | 4 | 134        | I wonder how this is stated to be well established? Have the educated citizens of the developed or developing countries radically altered their consumption baskets to support how "well established" it is? I am quite sure 90% of the cocoa produced in Africa is still consumed in Europe for (counter) example.  In general, the case for citizen action seems overstated in contrast to clear political action to stop unsustainable trade practices.  | You are right, "well established" is not correct. But we respectfully underline the fact that the reviewer probably misread the key message. It is built on "if then" and has nothing to do with the cocoa currently consumed in Europe. We also underline the fact that in a consumption society, not consuming is probably the most powerful lever in citizens' hands.  |
|                                      | Charter 2              |   | 424        |   | 424        | It is good to include all these concepts as a basic element within the education content of any system in any country. Although the action of people with this training is either an action aimed at minimizing impact, there must be other incentives in the form of a requirement established by the political system, and these requirements will never be effective if not put into value, with a tangible unit (measurable), both the impact and the dependence of natural capital. Not only citizens but industry (drafted by the policy makers) is in the end that who have the true power to carry out the change that  | We agree, but incentives are not within the scope of our chapter, see   |
| Pavlos Tyrologou and María José F    | Cnapter 2              | 4 | 131        | 4 | 134        | Citizens demand within a culture of minimizing the impact.  | chapter 6 and 8.  |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan              | Chapter 2              | 4 | 135        | 4 | 139        | the valid point in this paragraph. The rest needs very crictial rethinking  | We kindly disagree, this paragraph is the product of critical thinking and<br>stems from our readings. We would need more specific inputs to "rethink"<br>it.   |
|                                      | Chapter 2              | 4 | 144        | 4 | 145        | Correct   | thank you   |
| Virginia Meléndez Ramírez            | Chapter 2              | 4 | 144        | 4 | 145        | Is afimation very well established?   | We have rephrased: "established but incomplete".  |
| Steve Prince                         | Chapter 2              |   | 144        |   | 144        | What about gains in cultural diversity which prompt new ways to use the land?   | we rephrased the sentence and opened it to new ways of land uses  |
| Suneetha Mazhenchery Subrama         |                        | 4 | 145        |   |            | no degree of confidence attributed  | The degree of confidence has been added   |
| , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,      |                        |   |            |   |            | <u>.                                      </u>  | <u> </u>  |

|                      | 1         |   |     |   | 1   |  |  |
|----------------------|-----------|---|-----|---|-----|--|--|
| Emmanuelle Quillérou | Chapter 2 | 4 | 146 | 4 | 147 | "traditional knowledge and management systems, which have proven sustainable over decades or centuries". It is not because they have been sustainable in the past that they are still adapted to this day and age. Natural conditions may have changed, rendering them irrelevant, but more importantly social and cultural conditions may have changed too! What I am driving at is that the whole executive summary is a compiliation of broad bush statements that are true in specific contexts but NOT universal truths in spite of being portrayed as such. I find your summary very misleading and a dangerous road to take fr scientists wanting to remain as objective and factual as possible.   | We kindly disagree with the reviewer. Traditional (i.e. Indigenous and Local) knowledge are defined in IPBES glossary as precisely those which are still vivid today. The universal truth is that these systems, where they still exist, are generally less destructive than conventional agriculture. Mixed cropping is one of the practices that have been successfully applied in agroecology, for instance. If the system does no longer exist, or if the situation has changed, then the system is not traditional anymore, so our assertion continues to be truth. An interesting case is exposed in box 2.3, section 2.2.2.2, of traditional system abandoned then readopted after years of international aid. About our executive summary being a compilation of broad statements subjective and non-factual, the reviewer should remember that we are talking about concepts and perceptions in the context of a science/policy interface assessment. |
| Emmandelle Quillerou | Chapter 2 | - | 140 | 4 | 147 | dangerous road to take it scientists wanting to remain as objective and factual as possible.   | the context of a science/policy interface assessment.  |
| Steve Prince         | Chapter 2 |   | 148 |   | 149 | Again, this is a bit too generalized. Rather than "overwhelmingly", perhaps "is often" and add  "external economic pressures" (e.g. Structural readjustment programs); and "frequently provoked  by external population pressure and even development programs"  | We edited this sentence but don't think that structural readjustment programs apply here.  |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou | Chapter 2 | 5 | 151 | 5 | 152 | Some of the mainstream worldviews and practices have been derived from traditional and indigenous knowledge. Making them opposite is an exageration  | Thank you for this comment, we edited the sentence accordingly: "[] but are embedded in the development of worldviews and practices and can still today provide alternatives to mainstream practices."  IL stood for Indigenous and local. We have now written it fully instead of   |
| Germany              | Chapter 2 | 5 | 151 |   |     | What is meant by "IL"? Indigenous knowledge? If so, please spell out.  | using an accronym  |
| Steve Prince         | Chapter 2 | 5 | 151 |   | 151 | ILK??  | ILK stook for Indigenous and Local Knowledge. We have now written it fully instead of using an accronym  |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou | Chapter 2 | 5 | 154 | 5 | 174 | This whole paragraph mixes two very different things up and is therefore misleading.  1) demography as an environmental problem.  2) demography as a social problem.  In terms of 1, too many humans are putting too much pressure on our planet. This is the idea behind the ecological footprint and self sufficiency day. Ecological footprint = how many Earths we would need if everyone were to consument the same as European / Americans etc Earth sustainability day = day where we have consumed all resources that the Earth can generate in one year, earlier in the year every year.  In terms of 2, this is simply because we do not have any instruments from the environmental field to tackle demography. It is not so much a social problem but rather that the tools we have available are linked of social aspects. In terms of the welfare system, alhough this is how it tends to be thought about, it is NOT the number of working people vs welfare-dependent people that matter but rather how much wealth the active population can generate and whether it is enough to feed into the welfare state system. There have been productivity increases which mean that one working person generates much more wealth now than 20 years ago. In other words, the pie (wealth generated every year) is getting bigger so a given % of the pie represents a greater amount of food. To take a parallel that you may understand better, it is not because there are fewer farmers that we produce less food. It is the same principle for the welfare state | The reviewer is talking about a fact (augmented productivity) which is not sufficient to explain why many developed countries lead natalist campaigns, based on the argument that it is necessary to support retired citizens (see for instance this post from former director of UN population division, who compares population growth in developed countries to a Ponzi scheme: https://www.theglobalist.com/is-population-growth-a-ponzi-scheme/). Even Malthus considered that encouraging population growth was a way to maintain low wages.   |
| ·                    |           |   |     |   |     |  | , ,  |
| Steve Prince         | Chapter 2 |   | 155 |   | 155 | This is a good example of a balanced statement, not too sweeping as noted in earlier comments.   | Thank you  |

|                              |                        |          |            |   |            | "Successful closing of the transnational development gap and thus eradication of the difference in per capita consumption will increase the relative importance of the latter." - not if the "real problems" of overconsumption, and implicit assumption (very, very problematic) in this formulation that the development gap will be bridged through "catch-up development" to this unsustainable and havoc causing model. And to fix that, the real problems that need "fixing" are "global markets/ unequal trade/ TNCs" and "global media" not the number of people in highly populated countries. "About half a century ago the size and the growth of human populations was recognized as a major driver of environmental degradation {2.2.1.5, 2.2.2.4, 2.2.4.2}. In 1972, the declaration of Stockholm acknowledged the environmental problem caused by overpopulation and stated that countries should control their demography without affecting human basic rights. Soon after Stockholm, however, the population problem was deemed a social or educational problem, and it was no longer addressed as an environmental issue. " - Yes, Western/Northern perspectives on the issue were replaced with critical ones from the Global South. And the data from UN-5CP and Ecological Footprint data still lend support to counter the unacceptable statements made here.  The population "problem" exits only becuase of the (over/ unsustainable) consumption "problem" and if everyone (especially the elites in highly inequitous societies) consumed sustainably and within their geographical boundaries, population would not be a "problem".  Yes, all people, and especially poor people, ought to be entitled to a good quality of life, no doubt, and challenging demographies pose a human rights problem for sure. That requires fixing inequity, not victim-blaming is the moot point. Culture and religious reasons for son preference are not easy to "engineer" changes around. Development (which ensures gender equality, economic opportunity, autonomy for women) is the best contraceptive, an | We don't understand how our message is victim blaming. We are confident that our chapter is well-balanced, and we certainly do not focus on developing countries. A sound policy should address both side of the coin, here population and ecological footprint. From an ideological point of view, our chapter is trying to go beyond this North/South paradigm and to consider Land Degradation and Restoration as a global concern to be dealt equally by all countries. The population of Niger grew 500% since 1960 and it is arguable to assert that the poverty rate in this country is due to Western countries' ecological footprint. We will address your comment by insisting on consumption, especially meat, which is also a demographic problem (the demography of cattle), and we will add a box in the policymakers subsection, quoting the main arguments used in Stockholm 1972 by the Brazilian Ambassador Josué de Castro, who was <i>de facto</i> the spokesman of developing countries. What he said 45 years ago is very |
|------------------------------|------------------------|----------|------------|---|------------|--|---|
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan      | Chapter 2              | 5        | 157        | 5 | 174        |  | similar to the ideological content of your comment.   |
| Astrid Hilgers               | Chapter 2              | 5        | 157        | 5 | 174        | be more specific: Reconsidering demographic growth as a key environmental problem is strongly supported. In several regions, in particular in specific regions: sub Saharan Africa, Nort Africa, Middle East and South Asia demographic growth will lead to serious challenges, jeopardizing sustainability, stability and security in the coming decades.   | We disagree with the fact that demographic growth is a regional problem. If we were to admit this fact, then no policy could be implemented.  Dealing with demographic growth as a global problem is the only way to find solutions.  |
|                              |                        |          |            |   |            | Reconsidering demographic growth as a key environmental problem is strongly supported. In several regions, in particular sub Saharan Africa, Nort Africa, Middle East and South Asia demographic growth  | We disagree with the fact that demographic growth is a regional problem. If we were to admit this fact, then no policy could be implemented. Dealing with demographic growth as a global problem is the only way to   |
| Ben ten Brink                | Chapter 2              | 5        | 157        | 5 | 174        | will lead to serious challenges, jeopardizing sustainability, stability and security in the coming decades.  "depends not only on how much each consumer consumes, but also on the number of consumers."   | find solutions.   |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2              |          | 157        |   | 158        | This is obvious! Does it need to be said?  | We do think that the distinction needs to be made.  |
| Suneetha Mazhenchery Subrama | Chapter 2              | 5        | 159        |   |            | no degree of confidence attributed   | The degree of confidence has been added   |
| Virginia Meléndez Ramírez    | Chapter 2              | 5        | 159        | 5 | 159        | while it is too a crucial environmental issue  | We don't understand the comment.  |
| Yildiz AUMEERUDDY-THOMAS     | Chapter 2              | 6        | 159        |   | 161        | "There is huge potential for land-based climate change mitigation strategies but tapping this potential requires both strong protection measures and the development of agricultural systems that combine high-yields and close-to-natural soil organic carbon levels" It is not demonstrated that the best option is to increase sustainable yields" in a small area for human well-being and from an ecological and biodiversity conservation perspective, rather than develop an extensive agricultural system with yields that are reasonable. Indeed everytime we increase yields (productivity) we HAVE to use large amount of inputs that are likely also to impact climate change etc. Moreover there will be also issues of inequity and access to the products if we increase yields in small areas (even if it is sustainable ecologically). This is a very complex issue that still needs to be tackled not only from the point of productivity.   | This comment doesn't correspond to our chapter  |
|                              |                        |          |            |   |            |  | We prefer "inclusive demographic policy", it reflects better the process by which people themselves don't feel the need or necessity to have many   |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2              |          | 162        |   | 162        | "birth control" is clearer   | children.   |
| Share Driver                 | Chantar 3              |          | 165        |   | 165        | and a conficient subhassion for high angles  | We kindly disagree and do not see a confusion in this particular case, as we are not talking about birth control (see our response to the previous  |
| Steve Prince<br>Steve Prince | Chapter 2<br>Chapter 2 | <u> </u> | 165<br>167 | 1 | 165<br>167 | again, a confusing euphemism for birth control replace "or" with"and"  | comment) thank you, we rephrased  |
| Steve Prince                 | спарсет 2              | 1        | 107        | 1 | 10/        | Food waste seems a bit out of place in this key message. This issue should be developed further here   | criank you, we reprinased   |
| Finnish Government           | Chapter 2              | 5        | 174        | 5 | 174        | or perhaps in another key message.   | thank you, we stopped the sentence after "demographic growth"   |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou         | Chapter 2              | 5        | 179        | 5 | 179        | Virtually certain????? What does this mean? Surely you do not want the report to be taken as coming out of virtual reality.  | virtually certain has been excluded the ipbes vocabulary, we use now "well established"   |
| Emmandelle Quillerou         | Chapter 2              |          | 1/3        | - | 113        | what about the economic value of the alternate use to preserving nature? People may be making very rational-thinking informed (but short-term) choices to forgo nature's benefits. I find the whole 'benign'   | estauristicu  |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan      | Chapter 2              | 5        | 181        | 5 | 187        | faith on "large segements of civil society" and their wisdom, a little lacking in validity.  | we replaced "large segments" by "a part"  |

| Mahmood Yekeh Yazdandoost         | Chapter 2 | 5 | 183 | 5 | 185 | Correct   | Thank you  |
|-----------------------------------|-----------|---|-----|---|-----|---|--|
| Pavlos Tyrologou and María José R | Chanter 2 | 5 | 183 | 5 | 195 | That's a good message. But this message will never come effectively if one does not take into account the economic variable that can mean for companies the loss of their natural capital, on which they depend to successfully operate an asset or a business. The question of human well-being is indisputable, but it has to be understood and made tangible (in meassurable units) by governments and companies. It is true that many of the nature's contributions to people have no market prices, but can be valued throuth other monetization methods like revealed preferences and declared preferences. | We agree with your two points and believe that the first one is addressed in L. 240-242 "estimated costs and benefitsbiological and cultural diversity". And the second one about values is addressed among the whole assessment even though not specifically in this key message.   |
| ravios Tyrologou and Maria Jose P | спартег 2 | 3 | 103 | 3 | 193 | unouti otilei monetization metrious iike revealeu preferences and deciared preferences.   |  |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou              | Chapter 2 | 5 | 185 | 5 | 188 | It is not the perception of services to humans as being abstract that decreases economic importance (economics include consideration of non monetary values, it is financial or monetary perceptions that do not), it rather decreases their consideration in decision-making based on limited information summed up in numbers (be them monetary or biophysical or else)   | This key message is specifically addressing the fact that economic<br>valuation is lacking for some of nature's contributions to people, which<br>limits their consideration in decision-making. We do not imply that other<br>quantification (e.g. biophysical) are not lacking as well, but chose instead<br>to focus on the financial aspects.  |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou              | Chapter 2 | 5 | 191 | 5 | 193 | Quality of life is a reference to living standards and NOT purchasing power. Confusion between the two concepts.  | Our point is that many high income societies consider purchasing power as a synonymous of well-being and social prestige.  |
|                                   |           |   |     |   |     | ·   |  |
| Finnish Government                | Chapter 2 | 5 | 193 | 5 | 195 | It seems that here something (a verb) is missing from the last sentence as it is not coherent as it is.   | Thank you for the carefull reading, we added "were" before related   |
| Germany                           | Chapter 2 | 5 | 196 | 5 | 201 | Please explain what is meant by "international community". In ch 2, line 2257 you state the concept of<br>"Ecological solidarity", which needs to be explained in more detail.  | About the concept of ecological solidarity, we developed (in section 2.2.1.3) and added a definition to the glossary. We also added a link to the appropriate section in the key message. Concerning "international community", we use widely accepted terminology which represents the sum of all countries in international assemblies.  |
|                                   |           | _ |     |   |     | A very interesting vision on rights and duties. The broadening towards ecologial solidarity is  |  |
| Astrid Hilgers                    | Chapter 2 | 5 | 196 | 6 | 217 | worth to be internationally discussed.  | Thank you  |
| Marcia Levaggi                    | Chapter 2 | 5 | 196 | 6 | 217 | En particular, líneas 211-212. La idea de extender el sentido del concepto "ecological solidarity" para delimitar el área protegida y su inserción territorial, supone una vulneración al principio de soberanía nacional. Asimismo, Argentina no admite la creación de un "cross-boundary legal regime".   | We aknowledge the new paradigm implied by this concept and agree that its definition can be adjusted, however, outside its legal recognition, ecological solidarity is a scientific reality that can't be ignored. Furthermore, there can be an international recognition of ecological solidarity with no transboundary consequences. It will be clarified in our chapter. It has been clarified in section 2.2.4.3.  |
| Ben ten Brink                     | Chapter 2 | - | 196 |   | 217 | A very interesting vision on rights and duties. The broadening towards ecologial solidarity is worth to be internationally discussed.   | Thank you  |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou              | Chapter 2 | 5 | 198 | 5 | 198 | ,   | This chapter has been produced by experts in ecology, sociology, ethnology, economy, and law. The particular key message that you are referring to concerns legal solutions. Natural Capital and other kind of monetary valuation of nature, which are fashionable, have not proven their efficiency although they are mentioned in all assessment since the 90s (see Stern Report). Their efficiency against climate change is questionable. Nonetheless, Chapter 6 and 8 deal with economic tools. |
|                                   |           |   |     |   |     |   | In the point that you are referring to, we discuss ecological urgencies  |
| Condbus Chandresshhore            | Chantor 3 | 6 | 210 | 6 | 217 | how about the ecological debt created by the last 50-100 years of consumption and informing a   | threatening the future of mankind and chose not to adress historical   |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan           | Chapter 2 | О | 210 | О | 217 | pattern of global lending/ sustainability restoration credits to fix that debt?   | degradation for this reason. "Ecological solidarity" is an established legal concept while "solidarity for a   |
| Virginia Meléndez Ramírez         | Chapter 2 | 6 | 211 | 6 | 211 | There may be other more common terms for people, e.g. Solidarity for a healthy planet   | healthy planet" is not.  |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou              | Chapter 2 | 6 | 218 | v | 219 | "A global consensus on the definition and baseline for land degradation does not exist (very well established).:  I find this way of expressing the concepts very puzzling and confusing.   | It means that there is no consensus about how to define land degradation, and even less consensus when it comes to adopting a baseline from which restoration could be derived.  |
| UNCCD SPI                         | Chapter 2 | 6 | 218 |   | 221 | The absence of an internationally agreed baseline does not preclude pursuit and proof of LDN: LDN requires that negative changes are balanced by positive changes - this requires only the capacity to detect change. The baseline against which it is assessed need only be the starting value for the indicator of assessment- there is no necessity for this absolute value to be established in an agreed international process that sets thresholds to classify land as degraded or otherwise.   | This is not really entirely correct as in this case the baseline would be the state of the ecosystem at the point when we have agreed that the LDN is reached i.e. 2030  |

|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | The concept of LDN implies not net loss of land-based natural capacity between two different point on  |  |
|------------------------------------|-----------|---|-----|---|-----|--|--|
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | time (Barron et al. 2017). It implies that negative changes are balanced by positive changes It can be done by detecting changes in the values of an agreed number of indicators. The baseline can be  |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | established by equaling to the value of indicators at initial time. There is no necessity for this absolute  |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | value to be established in an agreed international process that sets thresholds to classify land as  |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | degraded or otherwise. This message may discourage actors to take actions to halts, reduce and revert  |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | land degradation waiting for a "universal but hardly feasible" consensus of the "ideal state of Nature".   |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | Indded it contradicts key messages of chapter 4 that reamrks" However, recent baselines such as the  | The baseline discussion has been clarified in the SPM of the whole LDRA  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | presnte, 10 or 20 years in the past may be far more relevant when considering zero net degradation   | and in the Box. Please see final version of the report for this finalized  |
| UNCCD secretariat                  | Chapter 2 | 6 | 218 | 6 | 221 | targets"   | discussion on baselines. See section 1.1, Box 1.1 and the SPM.   |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     |  |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | Agreement on baselines is a essential to set verifiable targets and track progress towards these   |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | targets. A natural state baseline, although it has some problems to solve, offers a fair and   |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | unambiguous reference to compare current and future state and trends. However, land degradation is   |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | a multidimensional issue, concerning the change in and trade offs between soil variables, vegetation,  |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | biodiversity components, water characteristics and many ecosystem functions and services.  |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | Consequently assessing any deviation from the natural state baseline of one or more of these factors   |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | as ' degradation' would result in the entire world being degraded. In this approach land degradation would lost its political utility. An alternative approach would be to map and quantify these changes  |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | compared to the natural state baseline without judging as ' degradation', and consider these changes   |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | as trade-offs, often unintentionally, from a particular and desired use of the land such as forestry,  |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | cropland or housing. Whether these changes and trade offs are accepted or not belongs to the political   |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | domain, not the scientific. This approach creates a strict distinction between measuring and assessing   |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | factual changes on the one hand and the judgment whether it is acceptable or not (so whether it  |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | concerns 'degradation') on the other, clearifing the different roles of science and politics, and taking   |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | away the barriers to fullfill their tasks properly. I strongly propose to consider this approach as a more scientific and objective one, finally paving the way to making progress in this field, and breaking the   |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | deadlock of never ending discussions on definitions and judgements. Consequently, it should be   |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | considered to avoid the expression 'land degradation' in the LDRA report, and leave that to the policy   |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | making phase in the policy cycle. I am aware it seems weird, but fundamental flaws require   | This is a good comment but all of its content could not be incorporated to   |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | fundamental solutions. In their review all other chapters may reflect on this approach, given their  | the chapter at this stage and indeed it would have needed rescoping of the   |
| Ben ten Brink                      | Chapter 2 | 6 | 218 |   | 249 | findings and synthesis from the literature.  | whole assessment. The baseline discussion has been clarified at the SPM.   |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     |  |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | Yet this paragraph goes on to present an exclusive definition, not acknowledging others (see Ch 1 Box  |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts   |  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | ${\bf 1.1, Ch~4} \ section~{\bf 4.1.2.3}).  In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-$   | The issue of haseline has been extensively revised in the chanter and in   |
| Steve Prince                       | Chapter 2 |   | 218 |   | 219 | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and  | The issue of baseline has been extensively revised in the chapter and in the SPM   |
| Steve Prince                       | Chapter 2 |   | 218 |   | 219 | ${\bf 1.1, Ch~4} \ section~{\bf 4.1.2.3}).  In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-$   |  |
| Steve Prince                       | Chapter 2 |   | 218 |   | 219 | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and reasons given why it is rejected. "this lack of consensus precludes sound scientific assessment of the extent and magnitude of global  |  |
| Steve Prince                       | Chapter 2 |   | 218 |   | 219 | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and reasons given why it is rejected.  "this lack of consensus precludes sound scientific assessment of the extent and magnitude of global degradation"  |  |
| Steve Prince                       | Chapter 2 |   | 218 |   | 219 | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and reasons given why it is rejected. "this lack of consensus precludes sound scientific assessment of the extent and magnitude of global degradation" Only for the natural sciences, not for economics. This is a reaso that is holding off action and should   |  |
| Steve Prince                       | Chapter 2 |   | 218 |   | 219 | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and reasons given why it is rejected.  "this lack of consensus precludes sound scientific assessment of the extent and magnitude of global degradation" Only for the natural sciences, not for economics. This is a reaso that is holding off action and should not. Yet you are repeatedly handing it over on a plate to justify inaction! This is not the first time taht  |  |
| Steve Prince                       | Chapter 2 |   | 218 |   | 219 | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and reasons given why it is rejected.  "this lack of consensus precludes sound scientific assessment of the extent and magnitude of global degradation"  Only for the natural sciences, not for economics. This is a reaso that is holding off action and should not. Yet you are repeatedly handing it over on a plate to justify inaction! This is not the first time taht action is required even though we cannot measure impacts perfectly well and there are surely way to   |  |
| Steve Prince                       | Chapter 2 |   | 218 |   | 219 | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and reasons given why it is rejected.  "this lack of consensus precludes sound scientific assessment of the extent and magnitude of global degradation" Only for the natural sciences, not for economics. This is a reaso that is holding off action and should not. Yet you are repeatedly handing it over on a plate to justify inaction! This is not the first time taht  |  |
| Steve Prince                       | Chapter 2 |   | 218 |   | 219 | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and reasons given why it is rejected.  "this lack of consensus precludes sound scientific assessment of the extent and magnitude of global degradation"  Only for the natural sciences, not for economics. This is a reaso that is holding off action and should not. Yet you are repeatedly handing it over on a plate to justify inaction! This is not the first time taht action is required even though we cannot measure impacts perfectly well and there are surely way to check how operational and functional ecosystems are.  |  |
| Steve Prince                       | Chapter 2 |   | 218 |   | 219 | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and reasons given why it is rejected.  "this lack of consensus precludes sound scientific assessment of the extent and magnitude of global degradation" Only for the natural sciences, not for economics. This is a reaso that is holding off action and should not. Yet you are repeatedly handing it over on a plate to justify inaction! This is not the first time taht action is required even though we cannot measure impacts perfectly well and there are surely way to check how operational and functional ecosystems are.  Surely degradation is related to how much potential for productivity there is (ieland generating 20% of total potential yield is considered degraded land, whereas land with 100% potential yield is considered fully functional and non degraded). This would explain that we have less degradation in high income  | the SPM  The difference between economics and natural science is that natural science deals with actual and effective restoration; so a lack of consensus  |
|                                    |           |   |     |   |     | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and reasons given why it is rejected.  "this lack of consensus precludes sound scientific assessment of the extent and magnitude of global degradation" Only for the natural sciences, not for economics. This is a reaso that is holding off action and should not. Yet you are repeatedly handing it over on a plate to justify inaction! This is not the first time taht action is required even though we cannot measure impacts perfectly well and there are surely way to check how operational and functional ecosystems are.  Surely degradation is related to how much potential for productivity there is (ieland generating 20% of total potential yield is considered degraded land, whereas land with 100% potential yield is considered fully functional and non degraded). This would explain that we have less degradation in led is nome countries than in low income countries (developing vs developed is a classification is no longer   | the SPM  The difference between economics and natural science is that natural science deals with actual and effective restoration; so a lack of consensus have an impact in the real world. About developed/developing countries,  |
| Steve Prince  Emmanuelle Quillérou | Chapter 2 | 6 | 218 | 6 | 219 | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and reasons given why it is rejected.  "this lack of consensus precludes sound scientific assessment of the extent and magnitude of global degradation" Only for the natural sciences, not for economics. This is a reaso that is holding off action and should not. Yet you are repeatedly handing it over on a plate to justify inaction! This is not the first time taht action is required even though we cannot measure impacts perfectly well and there are surely way to check how operational and functional ecosystems are.  Surely degradation is related to how much potential for productivity there is (ieland generating 20% of total potential yield is considered degraded land, whereas land with 100% potential yield is considered fully functional and non degraded). This would explain that we have less degradation in high income  | the SPM  The difference between economics and natural science is that natural science deals with actual and effective restoration; so a lack of consensus  |
|                                    |           | 6 |     | 6 |     | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and reasons given why it is rejected. "this lack of consensus precludes sound scientific assessment of the extent and magnitude of global degradation" Only for the natural sciences, not for economics. This is a reaso that is holding off action and should not. Yet you are repeatedly handing it over on a plate to justify inaction! This is not the first time taht action is required even though we cannot measure impacts perfectly well and there are surely way to check how operational and functional ecosystems are. Surely degradation is related to how much potential for productivity there is (ieland generating 20% of total potential yield is considered degraded land, whereas land with 100% potential yield is considered fully functional and non degraded). This would explain that we have less degradation in high income countries than in low income countries (developing vs developed is a classification is no longer relevant, the level of income is used instead).   | the SPM  The difference between economics and natural science is that natural science deals with actual and effective restoration; so a lack of consensus have an impact in the real world. About developed/developing countries,  |
|                                    |           | 6 |     | 6 |     | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and reasons given why it is rejected.  "this lack of consensus precludes sound scientific assessment of the extent and magnitude of global degradation" Only for the natural sciences, not for economics. This is a reaso that is holding off action and should not. Yet you are repeatedly handing it over on a plate to justify inaction! This is not the first time taht action is required even though we cannot measure impacts perfectly well and there are surely way to check how operational and functional ecosystems are.  Surely degradation is related to how much potential for productivity there is (ieland generating 20% of total potential yield is considered degraded land, whereas land with 100% potential yield is considered fully functional and non degraded). This would explain that we have less degradation in led is nome countries than in low income countries (developing vs developed is a classification is no longer   | the SPM  The difference between economics and natural science is that natural science deals with actual and effective restoration; so a lack of consensus have an impact in the real world. About developed/developing countries,  |
|                                    |           | 6 |     | 6 |     | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and reasons given why it is rejected.  "this lack of consensus precludes sound scientific assessment of the extent and magnitude of global degradation" Only for the natural sciences, not for economics. This is a reaso that is holding off action and should not. Yet you are repeatedly handing it over on a plate to justify inaction! This is not the first time taht action is required even though we cannot measure impacts perfectly well and there are surely way to check how operational and functional ecosystems are.  Surely degradation is related to how much potential for productivity there is (ieland generating 20% of total potential yield is considered degraded land, whereas land with 100% potential yield is considered fully functional and non degraded). This would explain that we have less degradation in high income countries (developing vs developed is a classification is no longer relevant, the level of income is used instead).  The 'natural state baseline' is an interesting concept. However some questions arise, such as: How and where can the complex information be attained in order to determine the natural state baseline? What role does climate change play in this concept? How do agricultural areas fit in the natural state   | the SPM  The difference between economics and natural science is that natural science deals with actual and effective restoration; so a lack of consensus have an impact in the real world. About developed/developing countries,  |
|                                    |           | 6 |     | 6 |     | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and reasons given why it is rejected.  "this lack of consensus precludes sound scientific assessment of the extent and magnitude of global degradation" Only for the natural sciences, not for economics. This is a reaso that is holding off action and should not. Yet you are repeatedly handing it over on a plate to justify inaction! This is not the first time taht action is required even though we cannot measure impacts perfectly well and there are surely way to check how operational and functional ecosystems are.  Surely degradation is related to how much potential for productivity there is (leland generating 20% of total potential yield is considered degraded land, whereas land with 100% potential yield is considered fully functional and non degraded). This would explain that we have less degradation in high income countries than in low income countries (developing vs developed is a classification is no longer relevant, the level of income is used instead).  The 'natural state baseline' is an interesting concept. However some questions arise, such as: How and where can the complex information be attained in order to determine the natural state baseline? What role does climate change play in this concept? How do agricultural areas fit in the natural state baseline concept (see also the definition of rehabilitation provided in ch 1, page 7, lines 196-197)? How  | the SPM  The difference between economics and natural science is that natural science deals with actual and effective restoration; so a lack of consensus have an impact in the real world. About developed/developing countries,  |
|                                    |           | 6 |     | 6 |     | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and reasons given why it is rejected. "this lack of consensus precludes sound scientific assessment of the extent and magnitude of global degradation" Only for the natural sciences, not for economics. This is a reaso that is holding off action and should not. Yet you are repeatedly handing it over on a plate to justify inaction! This is not the first time taht action is required even though we cannot measure impacts perfectly well and there are surely way to check how operational and functional ecosystems are. Surely degradation is related to how much potential for productivity there is (ieland generating 20% of total potential yield is considered degraded land, whereas land with 100% potential yield is considered fully functional and non degraded). This would explain that we have less degradation in high income countries than in low income countries (developing vs developed is a classification is no longer relevant, the level of income is used instead). The 'natural state baseline' is an interesting concept. However some questions arise, such as: How and where can the complex information be attained in order to determine the natural state baseline? What role does climate change play in this concept? How do agricultural areas fit in the natural state baseline concept (see also the definition of frehabilitation provided in ch 1, page 7, lines 196-1977)? How does this concept fit to the SDG 15.3 target on striving to achieve land degradation neutrality by 2030?  | the SPM  The difference between economics and natural science is that natural science deals with actual and effective restoration; so a lack of consensus have an impact in the real world. About developed/developing countries,  |
|                                    |           | 6 |     | 6 |     | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and reasons given why it is rejected.  "this lack of consensus precludes sound scientific assessment of the extent and magnitude of global degradation" Only for the natural sciences, not for economics. This is a reaso that is holding off action and should not. Yet you are repeatedly handing it over on a plate to justify inaction! This is not the first time taht action is required even though we cannot measure impacts perfectly well and there are surely way to check how operational and functional ecosystems are.  Surely degradation is related to how much potential for productivity there is (ieland generating 20% of total potential yield is considered degraded land, whereas land with 100% potential yield is considered fully functional and non degraded). This would explain that we have less degradation in high income countries than in low income countries (developing vs developed is a classification is no longer relevant, the level of income is used instead).  The 'natural state baseline' is an interesting concept. However some questions arise, such as: How and where can the complex information be attained in order to determine the natural state baseline? What role does climate change play in this concept? How do agricultural areas fit in the natural state baseline concept (see also the definition of rehabilitation provided in ch 1, page 7, lines 196-197)? How does this concept fit to the SDG 15.3 target on striving to achieve land degradation neutrality by 2030? Surely, the natural state baseline concept is interesting for restoration purposes. But as the authors  | the SPM  The difference between economics and natural science is that natural science deals with actual and effective restoration; so a lack of consensus have an impact in the real world. About developed/developing countries,  |
|                                    |           | 6 |     | 6 |     | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and reasons given why it is rejected.  "this lack of consensus precludes sound scientific assessment of the extent and magnitude of global degradation" Only for the natural sciences, not for economics. This is a reaso that is holding off action and should not. Yet you are repeatedly handing it over on a plate to justify inaction! This is not the first time taht action is required even though we cannot measure impacts perfectly well and there are surely way to check how operational and functional ecosystems are.  Surely degradation is related to how much potential for productivity there is (ieland generating 20% of total potential yield is considered degraded land, whereas land with 100% potential yield is considered fully functional and non degraded). This would explain that we have less degradation in high income countries than in low income countries (developing vs developed is a classification is no longer relevant, the level of income is used instead).  The 'natural state baseline' is an interesting concept. However some questions arise, such as: How and where can the complex information be attained in order to determine the natural state baseline? What role does climate change play in this concept? How do agricultural areas fit in the natural state baseline concept (see also the definition of rehabilitation provided in ch. 1, page 7, lines 196-197)? How does this concept fit to the SDG 15.3 target on striving to achieve land degradation neutrality by 2030's Surely, the natural state baseline concept is interesting for restoration purposes. But as the authors state in the SPM on page 3 lines 51-52: "restoration to some pre-degraded state is not always possible   | the SPM  The difference between economics and natural science is that natural science deals with actual and effective restoration; so a lack of consensus have an impact in the real world. About developed/developing countries,  |
|                                    |           | 6 |     | 6 |     | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and reasons given why it is rejected.  "this lack of consensus precludes sound scientific assessment of the extent and magnitude of global degradation" Only for the natural sciences, not for economics. This is a reaso that is holding off action and should not. Yet you are repeatedly handing it over on a plate to justify inaction! This is not the first time taht action is required even though we cannot measure impacts perfectly well and there are surely way to check how operational and functional ecosystems are.  Surely degradation is related to how much potential for productivity there is (leland generating 20% of total potential yield is considered degraded land, whereas land with 100% potential yield is considered fully functional and non degraded). This would explain that we have less degradation in high income countries than in low income countries (developing vs developed is a classification is no longer relevant, the level of income is used instead).  The 'natural state baseline' is an interesting concept. However some questions arise, such as: How and where can the complex information be attained in order to determine the natural state baseline? What role does climate change play in this concept? How do agricultural areas fit in the natural state baseline concept (see also the definition of rehabilitation provided in ch 1, page 7, lines 196-197)? How does this concept fit to the SDG 15.3 target on striving to achieve land degradation <i>neutrality</i> by 2030? Surely, the natural state baseline concept is interesting for restoration purposes. But as the authors state in the SPM on page 3 lines 51-52: "restoration to some pre-degraded state is not always possible in a time period of several decades and may not be d | the SPM  The difference between economics and natural science is that natural science deals with actual and effective restoration; so a lack of consensus have an impact in the real world. About developed/developing countries,  |
|                                    |           | 6 |     | 6 |     | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and reasons given why it is rejected.  "this lack of consensus precludes sound scientific assessment of the extent and magnitude of global degradation" Only for the natural sciences, not for economics. This is a reaso that is holding off action and should not. Yet you are repeatedly handing it over on a plate to justify inaction! This is not the first time taht action is required even though we cannot measure impacts perfectly well and there are surely way to check how operational and functional ecosystems are.  Surely degradation is related to how much potential for productivity there is (ieland generating 20% of total potential yield is considered degraded land, whereas land with 100% potential yield is considered fully functional and non degraded). This would explain that we have less degradation in high income countries than in low income countries (developing vs developed is a classification is no longer relevant, the level of income is used instead).  The 'natural state baseline' is an interesting concept. However some questions arise, such as: How and where can the complex information be attained in order to determine the natural state baseline? What role does climate change play in this concept? How do agricultural areas fit in the natural state baseline concept (see also the definition of rehabilitation provided in ch. 1, page 7, lines 196-197)? How does this concept fit to the SDG 15.3 target on striving to achieve land degradation neutrality by 2030's Surely, the natural state baseline concept is interesting for restoration purposes. But as the authors state in the SPM on page 3 lines 51-52: "restoration to some pre-degraded state is not always possible   | the SPM  The difference between economics and natural science is that natural science deals with actual and effective restoration; so a lack of consensus have an impact in the real world. About developed/developing countries,  |
|                                    |           | 6 |     | 6 |     | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and reasons given why it is rejected.  "this lack of consensus precludes sound scientific assessment of the extent and magnitude of global degradation" Only for the natural sciences, not for economics. This is a reaso that is holding off action and should not. Yet you are repeatedly handing it over on a plate to justify inaction! This is not the first time taht action is required even though we cannot measure impacts perfectly well and there are surely way to check how operational and functional ecosystems are.  Surely degradation is related to how much potential for productivity there is (ieland generating 20% of total potential yield is considered degraded land, whereas land with 100% potential yield is considered fully functional and non degraded). This would explain that we have less degradation in high income countries than in low income countries (developing vs developed is a classification is no longer relevant, the level of income is used instead).  The 'natural state baseline' is an interesting concept. However some questions arise, such as: How and where can the complex information be attained in order to determine the natural state baseline? What role does climate change play in this concept? How do agricultural areas fit in the natural state baseline concept (see also the definition of rehabilitation provided in ch 1, page 7, lines 196-197)? How does this concept fit to the SDG 15.3 target on striving to achieve land degradation neutrality by 2030. Surely, the natural state baseline concept is interesting for restoration purposes. But as the authors state in the SPM on page 3 lines 51-52: "restoration to some pre-degraded state is not always possible in a time period of several decades and may not be des      | The difference between economics and natural science is that natural science deals with actual and effective restoration; so a lack of consensus have an impact in the real world. About developed/developing countries, we agree that this expression is old fashioned, but it is IPBES' terminology.  Thank you for you comment. The issue of baseline has been extensively revised in the chapter and in the SPM.   |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou<br>Germany    | Chapter 2 | 6 | 219 | 6 | 220 | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and reasons given why it is rejected.  "this lack of consensus precludes sound scientific assessment of the extent and magnitude of global degradation" Only for the natural sciences, not for economics. This is a reaso that is holding off action and should not. Yet you are repeatedly handing it over on a plate to justify inaction! This is not the first time taht action is required even though we cannot measure impacts perfectly well and there are surely way to check how operational and functional ecosystems are.  Surely degradation is related to how much potential for productivity there is (leland generating 20% of total potential yield is considered degraded land, whereas land with 100% potential yield is considered fully functional and non degraded). This would explain that we have less degradation in high income countries than in low income countries (developing vs developed is a classification is no longer relevant, the level of income is used instead).  The 'natural state baseline' is an interesting concept. However some questions arise, such as: How and where can the complex information be attained in order to determine the natural state baseline? What role does climate change play in this concept? How do agricultural areas fit in the natural state baseline concept (see also the definition of rehabilitation provided in ch 1, page 7, lines 196-197)? How does this concept fit to the SDG 15.3 target on striving to achieve land degradation neutrality by 2030? Surely, the natural state baseline concept is interesting for restoration purposes. But as the authors state in the SPM on page 3 lines 51-52: "restoration to some pre-degraded state is not always possible in a time period of several decades and may not be des      | The difference between economics and natural science is that natural science deals with actual and effective restoration; so a lack of consensus have an impact in the real world. About developed/developing countries, we agree that this expression is old fashioned, but it is IPBES' terminology.  Thank you for you comment. The issue of baseline has been extensively revised in the chapter and in the SPM.  The issue of baseline has been extensively revised in the chapter and in |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou               | Chapter 2 | 6 | 219 | 6 | 220 | 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3). In fact, the definition given here is at variance with the agreed concepts following lengthy discussions between most CLAs and the Conveners, by email and Skype. The LDRA-agreed definition is used in Chapter 1 and Chapter 4. At least the difference should be noted here and reasons given why it is rejected.  "this lack of consensus precludes sound scientific assessment of the extent and magnitude of global degradation" Only for the natural sciences, not for economics. This is a reaso that is holding off action and should not. Yet you are repeatedly handing it over on a plate to justify inaction! This is not the first time taht action is required even though we cannot measure impacts perfectly well and there are surely way to check how operational and functional ecosystems are.  Surely degradation is related to how much potential for productivity there is (ieland generating 20% of total potential yield is considered degraded land, whereas land with 100% potential yield is considered fully functional and non degraded). This would explain that we have less degradation in high income countries than in low income countries (developing vs developed is a classification is no longer relevant, the level of income is used instead).  The 'natural state baseline' is an interesting concept. However some questions arise, such as: How and where can the complex information be attained in order to determine the natural state baseline? What role does climate change play in this concept? How do agricultural areas fit in the natural state baseline concept (see also the definition of rehabilitation provided in ch 1, page 7, lines 196-197)? How does this concept fit to the SDG 15.3 target on striving to achieve land degradation neutrality by 2030. Surely, the natural state baseline concept is interesting for restoration purposes. But as the authors state in the SPM on page 3 lines 51-52: "restoration to some pre-degraded state is not always possible in a time period of several decades and may not be des      | The difference between economics and natural science is that natural science deals with actual and effective restoration; so a lack of consensus have an impact in the real world. About developed/developing countries, we agree that this expression is old fashioned, but it is IPBES' terminology.  Thank you for you comment. The issue of baseline has been extensively revised in the chapter and in the SPM.   |

| Steve Prince                | Chapter 2              |          | 232        |   | 233 | See comment on lines 218-9.  | Revised accordingly  |
|-----------------------------|------------------------|----------|------------|---|-----|--|--|
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan     | Chapter 2              | 6        | 235        | 6 | 239 | problematic and to be seen in the light of the previous comment  | This comment is not specific enough to be addressed  |
| Steve Prince                | Chapter 2              | 6        | 236        |   | 248 | This is a very odd argument. Essentially it says because of the possibility of some misinterpretations of data, all objective data should be ignored, and the "natural state", which is mostly guessed at, regarded as superior. Thus it is being proposed that a misunderstanding should be countered with the unknowable! Are there any examples of such serious misuse of data acquired in the past 50 yrs? Acknowledge that this conclusion that absolute degradation is greater in the most developed countries is dependent on the application of the IPBES definition of land degradation and would not necessarily | The issue of baseline has been extensively revised in the chapter and in the SPM This is not relevant as we use the IPBES definition, given to us in the Scoping Document, which was approved by IPBES Plenary (please see   |
| UNCCD SPI                   | Chapter 2              | 6        | 242        |   | 248 | apply if the UNCCD definition was applied.   | annex VIII to Decision IPBES-3/1).   |
| Marcia Levaggi              | Chapter 2              | 7        | 248        | 8 | 255 | En la línea 253 aparece mencionada la necesidad de contar con "New transnational legal concepts such as 'ecological solidarity' and alternative paradigms of human development" provenientes de los sistemas de conocimientos tradicionales y la sociedad civil, que tendrían un rol clave en el manejo de la degradación de tierras. Cabe señalar que el Derecho Internacional Público no define principios "transnacionales". En tal sentido, y como fue manifestado, Argentina solicita excluir dichos conceptos del documento final.   | We aknowledge the new paradigm implied by this concept and agree that its definition can be adjusted, however, outside its legal recognition, ecological solidiraty is a scientific reality that cannot be ignored (the Amazon forest has an impact on rains in Sahara). Furthermore, there can be an international recognition of ecological solidarity with no transboundary consequences. It will be clarified in our chapter. Finally, there are indeed transnational legal concepts such as the Universal Declaration of Human Rights.  |
| Steve Prince                | Chapter 2              | 7        | 258        |   | 258 | It should be noted that the proposed metrics of degradation are primary production, soil carbon and land cover (Convention on Biodiversity UNEP/CBD/SBSTTA/20/INF/60 1 April 2016). There is disagreement over the value of these since they can only be measured at local scales (at most a 3rd level administrative unit) - much smaller than the continental scale that CBD intends.  | The reviewer has not familiarized himself with the scoping document and therefore is making arguments we can not accommodate. Please see annex VIII to Decision IPBES-3/1 for further details on the scoping mandate of the assessment and each specific chapter.  |
| Eila Gendig                 | Chapter 2              | 7        | 264<br>267 | 7 | 265 | Ssuggesting changes to policy sounds ambitious. As national backgrounds and intentions for policies are vastly different, a one-size fits all suggestion for policy developemnt is hardly achievable.  I do not agree with "chapter 1 described the different concepts"  | We give a general idea of what new trends in education could be, it is not prescriptive and quite flexible. This sentence has been deleted.  |
| Eila Gendig                 | Chapter 2              | /        | 267        |   |     | I do not agree with "chapter 1 described the different concepts"   | This sentence has been deleted.  |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou        | Chapter 2              | 7        | 273        | 7 | 274 | "Social sciences do no obey the same regime of proof as natural science." You CANNOT state this, which suggests that social sciences are less valid than natural ones. Plus some social sciences obey the same regime of proof required of the natural sciences (economics being one of them in some of its subdisciplin at any rate).   | perceptions and concepts. One cannot say that what a shaman explains is "well established" thanks to an assessment by major scientific journals. Even those social sciences which rely on quantitative data have to analyze them with a certain degree of subjectivity. However we will add "such as History, Philosophy or Anthropology". It was important to state that; otherwise there would be no social science at all in the assessment. 2) Regarding economics as being equal in its methods to natural science, it is undeniable. However we would appreciate the reviewer to give some example of well established economic realities. |
| Steve Prince                | Chapter 2              | 7        | 273        |   | 276 | This is very misleading. There are well-developed "Qualitative data" methods that are well-established in social sciences and, while there are obvious differences with physical measurements, much progress has been made. Rigorous analytical tools are available in the social sciences, for example Agent-based modeling. I strongly advise that lines 273-6 are deleted.  The term "too slow" is relative. You may wish to expand your discussion by also analysing the time  | Social sciences do not obey the same regime of proof when it comes to perceptions and concepts. One cannot say that what a shaman explains is "well established" thanks to an assessment of major scientific journals. Even those social sciences which rely on quantitative data have to analyze them - the data are well established, but not the analysis, which relies on expert opinion. However, we will add "such as History, Philosophy and Anthropology".   |
| Germany                     | Chapter 2              | 7        | 290        | 7 | 292 | feeling of other relevant stakeholders, besides NGOs, in order to analyse the reasons for different time-<br>scales and approaches, which exist in the different stakeholder arenas (for instance different roles in<br>society), and where synergistic potentials can lie.  | Actually we wrote "appears to be too slow" - to the eyes of other stakeholders of course. We will rephrase.  |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou        | Chapter 2              | 7        | 291        | 7 | 291 | "The capacity of civil society (including NGOs)" not just to propose but also demonstrate and practise.  | We have rephrased the sentence which now reads: "The capacity of civil society (including NGOs) to propose alternative policies or practices is a powerful instrument to contribute to decisions at all political scales. It is also the main reason for being optimistic about our capacity, as citizens and human beings, to avoid and reverse environmental degradation."   |
| Eila Gendig<br>Steve Prince | Chapter 2<br>Chapter 2 | 7        | 292<br>296 |   | 296 | I do not see a focus for international decisions in this case. Rather "civil societyis a powerful instrument to contribute to" decisions at any spatial scale.  Objective?   | We have rephrased the sentence which now reads: "The capacity of civil society (including NGOs) to propose alternative policies or practices is a powerful instrument to contribute to decisions at all political scales. It is also the main reason for being optimistic about our capacity, as citizens and human beings, to avoid and reverse environmental degradation."  Rephrased  |
| Steve Fillite               | Criapter 2             | <b> </b> | 230        |   | 230 | Consider re-locating part 4 to the front of chapter 2. As this would help guide to embed concepts and  | Good suggestion, but we cannot change the order of the chapter at this   |
| Eila Gendig                 | Chapter 2              | 8        | 307        |   |     | perceiptions within the IPBES framework and not to retro-fit it.   | point.   |

|                              |           | 1  | 1    |    |            | hulter to Fig. 2.4 and the second sec | T  |
|------------------------------|-----------|----|------|----|------------|--|--|
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | Where in Figure 2.1 would ecosystem services sit? Why are they not included in "Reality"? There is a   |  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | dual aspect to ecosystem services - they are including peceiptions and personal vlaues, beliefs, but also  |  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | the biophysical components of ecosystems. If there is to be a focus on the cultural and intrinsic aspect   | We defined Reality as what exists independently of human knowledge.  |
|                              |           | _  |      |    |            | of ecosystem services, these may as well be overarching adn transcending the whole diagramme or  | Thus our figure is consistent. However w have modified this part of the  |
| Eila Gendig                  | Chapter 2 | 8  | 312  |    |            | covered in both - reality and worldview.   | figure which now reads "reality/nature/world"  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | Thus the Target or Desired State (Chapters 1 and 4) is the appropriate reference, not a theoretical  | L  |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 |    | 314  |    | 315        | Natural State  | This is not correct as has been discussed in the Chapter and in the SPM  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            |  |  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | This definition should also consider perceptions as the result of the interactions between individuals of  |  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | the natural system (in this case ecosystems or landscape) and individuals of the cultural ecosystem (set   |  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | of values that regulate the existence within a social group). Perceptions should be understood as "the   |  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | understandings and sensitization of a society over its natural environment". I suggest to look over the  |  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | following manuscript, in order to complement the definition of perception:   |  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            |  |  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | Chuprine, A. 2013. Estudios de percepción en la sociedad rural como herramienta para el abordaje del   | We really appreciate the suggestion, but it was a very long way before we  |
|                              |           | _  |      |    |            | conflicto vida silvestre y sociedad: Enfoque, conceptos y función. Documento de trabajo. ICOMVIS-  | adopted a definition adapted to our purpose. It has to be simple while   |
| Javier Ernesto Cortés Suárez | Chapter 2 | 8  | 316  | 8  | 320        | UNA. Heredia.  | fitting the content of the chapter.  |
| 1                            |           |    |      |    |            |  |  |
| ĺ                            |           |    |      |    |            | While it is appropriate to focus within this chapter on the role of ecosystem services in supporting   |  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | human well-being, in fact "in its broadest sense" human well-being is also dependent on social,  |  |
|                              |           | 1  |      |    |            | economic, and other inputs that are derivative enough from ecosystem services that connections are   |  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | no longer clear to most people. It undermines the holism of the definition of human well-being to  |  |
|                              |           | 1  |      |    |            | restrict it only to that portion directly dependent on ecosystem services. Listing other factors, then   |  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | clarifying focus on the ecosystem-services support for human well-being may protect against error in   |  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | definitional logic, without undermining the key focus within the term, as intended for use in this   | We acknowledge the fact that Human Well-Being is a complex concept.  |
| U.S. government              | Chapter 2 | 8  | 334  | 8  | 338        | chapter.   | We now refer to IPBES glossary where well-being is defined adequately.   |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            |  |  |
| 1                            |           |    |      |    |            |  | We have added citations to Chapter 1 but also retained sections of the   |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 8  | 334  |    | 335        | Could cite Ch 1 on the comparison of ES and NCP.   | definitions in chapter 2 because it helps the reader to get the message.   |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            |  | We do not understand this comment, neither why we should make the  |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 8  | 341  |    | 341        | replace dash with "to"   | replacement  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            |  | We do not understand this comment, neither why we should make the  |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 8  | 342  |    | 342        | replace dash with "perception of"  | replacement  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            |  |  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            |  | The figure has been edited and simplified. Illustrations of the different  |
| Pedro Mendoza                | Chapter 2 | 9  | 346  | 9  | 346        | In the figure 2.1, it's not clear the use "the princess"   | actors that perceive a given landscape have also been removed.   |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            |  |  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | I do not understand the colours, revise figure by using black and white only to increase impact across   | The figure has been edited and simplified. Illustrations of the different  |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou         | Chapter 2 | 9  | 346  | 9  | 346        | various communities  | actors that perceive a given landscape have also been removed.   |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | The improved in the control of the c | The Court has been added and closelffeed the standard of the different   |
| 1                            | Charles 2 |    | 2.47 |    | 240        | The images used in the perceptions column are very odd. I am not sure why you have Snow white as   | The figure has been edited and simplified. Illustrations of the different  |
| Joanne Perry NZ focal point  | Chapter 2 | 9  | 347  | _  | 348        | the natural scientist, is this a place holder image  | actors that perceive a given landscape have also been removed.   |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            |  | The figure has been edited and simplified. Illustrations of the different  |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan      | Chapter 2 | 0  | 348  | 0  | 348        | The natural scientist image could be replaced. Is currently Snow White from Walt Disney animation?   | actors that perceive a given landscape have also been removed.   |
| Sanunya Chanurasekharan      | Спартег 2 | 9  | 340  | 9  | 346        | The natural scientist image could be replaced. Is currently show white from wait bisney animation?   | actors that perceive a given landscape have also been removed.   |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            |  | The figure has been edited and simplified. Illustrations of the different  |
| Virginia Meléndez Ramírez    | Chapter 2 | a  | 348  | a  | 349        | In the figure 2.2 It could be better to place real people  | actors that perceive a given landscape have also been removed.   |
| Virginia Welendez Kaninez    | Chapter 2 | 3  | 348  | -  | 349        | In the right 2.2 it could be better to place real people   | actors that perceive a given landscape have also been removed.   |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | Why is a Disney princess representing natural scientists? Also, aren't botanists a kind of natural   | The figure has been edited and simplified. Illustrations of the different  |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou         | Chapter 2 | 9  | 349  | 9  | Figure 2.0 | scientists? "Soil scientists" may be better than "natural scientists" in your example here.  | actors that perceive a given landscape have also been removed.   |
|                              |           | 1  |      | 1  | 3=         |  |  |
|                              |           | 1  |      |    |            | A more suitable comment to be made by the farmer would be "no weeds = good farmer", as "perfect  | The expression "good farmer" comes from our review of papers dealing   |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | rows" is not a noteworthy achievement in mechanised agriculture - no skill in achieving this. An   | with farmers' perception and attitude about their own role and   |
| UNCCD SPI                    | Chapter 2 | 9  | 349  |    | Figure 2.1 | alternative could be good establishment - ie no gaps - but that would be harder to convey.   | relationship with nature, as exposed in section 2.2.3.1  |
| <del>.</del>                 |           | 1  | 1    |    | 3          | gape and a second to control.  |  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | Please delete photos of "characters" under the perceptions column. As shown, they could be viewed  |  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | as stereotypical and in poor taste. Further, there may be potential issues regarding intellectual  |  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | property misappropriations. Images also do not provide value for readers; we recommend allowing  | The figure has been edited and simplified. Illustrations of the different  |
| U.S. government              | Chapter 2 | 9  | 349  | 9  | Figure 2.2 | readers to make their own mental image of a "natural scientist", "botanist", etc.  | actors that perceive a given landscape have also been removed.   |
|                              |           | ľ  |      | ĺ  |            | and the second second of the s | The state of the s |
| Germany                      | Chapter 2 | 9  | 349  |    | 349        | Nice picture to portray a "natural scientist" (is it Snow White searching for the Seven Dwarfs?)!  | The colors have been standardized  |
| Eila Gendig                  | Chapter 2 | 10 | 353  |    | 1          | Arrows, as well as the "Worldviews"-Box are depicted in red  | Edited   |
| 0                            |           | 1  |      |    |            |  |  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | Again, colours tend to mask information to some scientific communities and/or nationalities. Please  |  |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou         | Chapter 2 | 10 | 353  | 10 | 353        | revise using black and white only. What does the external frame represent? Unclear.  | This was not possible  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |            | 1 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2  |  |

| r  | 1                      | 1  | 1          | 1  | 1          | T  | T  |
|--|------------------------|----|------------|----|------------|--|--|
| Javier Ernesto Cortés Suárez                 | Chapter 2              | 10 | 357        | 10 | 367        | I believe that this must be seen not only from the actors and their needs but also from their obligations and responsibilities in land degradation and restoration process. Likewise, I consider important to organize such actors (civil society, private and public sector) in terms of their relations in a territory and in particular with regard to land degradation and restoration topics.   | Good suggestion. We rephrased.   |
| Steve Prince                                 | Chapter 2              |    | 357        |    | 357        | You could note a list with a slightly different focus in: Prince, S. D. (2016). Where does desertification occur? Mapping dryland degradation at regional to global scales. In R. Behnke & M. Mortimore (Eds.), In The End of Desertification? Disputing Environmental Change in the Drylands. Springer-Praxis Earth System Science Series.  | This is a book chapter to which we do not have access (https://link.springer.com/chapter/10.1007/978-3-642-16014-1_9). Looking at the abstract, the chapter seems to deal with the mapping of desertification, so I am not sure of what the list of actors would be. This comment refers to the following sentence in the chap: Vogt et al. (2011) identified several groups of actors that have different needs in terms of type and frequency of information related to land degradation and different capability for response []. |
| Eila Gendig                                  | Chapter 2              | 10 | 358        | 10 | 370        | The second subset of actors (lines 368 - 370) is differently defined to the actors described in lines358-<br>364. Can you clarify why there is a difference?   | The first subset is the one proposed by Vogt et al. (2011). The second subset is ours.   |
| Steve Prince                                 | Chapter 2              |    | 362        |    | 362        | This term (desertification) has been the subject of a great deal of discussion and many (including some UNCCD literature) have adopted the less misleading term "dryland degradation". Would it not be better to use that here or, if not, at least cite the discussion in Ch 4 (Sect. 4.2.6.2.4.).  | The cross-reference to Chapter 4 has been added.   |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou                         | Chapter 2              | 10 | 373        | 10 | 374        | Why only law and economics? There are other social sciences + humanities! Romve mention here as you are explaining this focus on the next page.  | We clarified the fact that law and economics are part of 2,2,1, along with scientific concepts from natural sciences.  |
| Kari T. Korhonen                             | Chapter 2              | 11 | 375        | 17 | 650        | In this Sbu-Chapter ther terminology is questionable and deviates from e.g. chapter 4. Here all land that deviates from natural stage is regarded here as degraded land. Thus, all agricultural land, producing necessary food for people, is degraded. Also, all land where human extract some benefits are regarded degraded, even if such lands have maintained their capacity to produce well-being for humans and other living organisms. This approach can not work. Land that is purposively altered to increase well-being to human life should not automatically be regarded degraded. I recommend changin the terminology in this sub-chapter 2.2. This is not about degradation, this is about naturalness. | This is a comment from a person that is not familiar with the IPBES definition of degradation. Nevertheless this has been clarified by explaining that natural ecosystems may be degraded or transformed and that transformation is degradation from the perspective of the original ecosystem. New figure was produced for the SPM to incorporate this issue.   |
| UNCCD SPI                                    | Chapter 2              | 11 | 375        |    | 376        | Are you equating status of biodiversity and ecosystems with land degradation status? Clarify.  | Yes because that is the IPBES definition   |
| Javier Ernesto Cortés Suárez                 | Chapter 2              | 11 | 377        | 11 | 379        | Natural science primary goal is not only to describe, but also as social science, to analize environmental<br>interactions from a biotic and abiotic perspective. These should be reviewed considering more recent<br>definitions.   | This is slightly edited  |
| Steve Prince                                 | Chapter 2              | 11 | 377        |    | 377        | Add "to describe and understand"   | Good suggestion.   |
| Steve Prince                                 | Chapter 2              | 11 | 383        |    | 383        | but now superceded by NCP in IPBES (Pascual, U., Balvanera, P., Díaz, S., Pataki, G., Roth, E., Stenseke, M., Watson, R. T., Başak Dessane, E., 1301 Islar, M., Kelemen, E., Maris, V., Quaas, M., Subramanian, S. M., Wittmer, H., Adlan, A., Ahn, S., Al-1302 Hafedh, Y. S., Yagi, N. (2017). Valuing nature's contributions to people: the IPBES approach. 1303 Current Opinion in Environmental Sustainability, 26, 7–16. 1304 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.cosust.2016.12.006)   | NCP is used together with ESS  |
| Marcus Zisenis                               | Chapter 2              | 11 | 393        | 18 | 683        | It should be made more clear that the degree of deterioration/degradation depends on the land use and ecosystem conditions that people directly as inhabitants or indirectly by law want to achieve and to hold on for future generations and biodiversity on its own.   | Throughout the assessment, the definition of degradation used follows the definition given in the scoping document. As a result, our discussion on the degree of degradation is made in relation to this working definition  |
| U.S. government                              | Chapter 2              | 11 | 393        | 22 | 775        | This is a very useful section describing the difficulty with development of baselines.   | Thanks   |
|  |                        |    |            |    |            | Usually there are different degraded magnitudes, including light, middle, heavy and extreme degradation. The degraded land can be recovered by natural restoration at least for the light and middle degradations. Probably the heavy and extreme degradations could not recovered unaided within decadal time scales because they beyond the degraded threhold. Therefore, the definition of degraded land is not accurate. Degradation is just be a stage or status that be successive processes far away to climix community, whether it can be recovered or not just be degraded magnitude, i.e.   | There is in fact no need to categorize land degradation which is continuous  |
| Shiping Wang                                 | Chapter 2              | 11 | 393        | 11 | 412        | degradation should be taken into account the two aspects.  | process.   |
| Mahmood Yekeh Yazdandoost                    | Chapter 2              | 11 | 394        | 11 | 400        | Definition of degraded land and rehabilitation occurred in many places! Isn't just once enough?  | It is in Ch1 and here for a reason: to help reader to understand what follows  |
| Virginia Meléndez Ramírez                    | Chapter 2              | 11 | 395        | 11 | 400        | These definitions have already been presented  | It is in Ch1 and here for a reason: to help reader to understand what follows  |
|  |                        |    |            |    |            | This definition was the starting definition for the LDRA, but I think the assessment throws the definition into uncertainty. It is extremely important to place this uncertainty - and the alternative   |  |
| Janathan Davies                              | Chanta: 3              | 11 | 205        | 11 | 207        | definitions - up front so that one of our key audiences (the agriculture sector) does not immediately  | This has been done in the Summary for Policy Makers, also drawing on the   |
| Jonathan Davies Javier Ernesto Cortés Suárez | Chapter 2<br>Chapter 2 | 11 | 395<br>397 | 11 | 397<br>406 | tune out. These should be reviewed considering observations in chapter 1.  | assessments on the definition of degradation emerging from all chapters.  Completed  |
|  |                        |    |            |    |            |  |  |

|                              | 1         |    | 1   |    |     |  |  |
|------------------------------|-----------|----|-----|----|-----|--|--|
| Mahmood Yekeh Yazdandoost    | Chapter 2 | 11 | 400 | 11 | 406 | When tipping point happen, on biodiversity aspect, some species (usually sensitive and vulnerable) may become extinct, then aided management for gone with the wind can't do anything.   | The process of losing species won't stop, it can only be slowed down until human pressure (through economic and/or population growth) diminishes, which will not happen so soon (see Chapter 7 for furter elaboration).  |
| Jonathan Davies              | Chapter 2 | 11 | 404 | 11 | 405 | As part of the definition, if we say that land is degraded when business as usual land management prevents recovery then we are very clearly saying that all agricultural land is degraded land. This poses two problems. First is that the LDRA is then redundant to the agriculture sector, which in practice is probably the biggest actor in sustainable land mgt. Second is that this definition canont support the assertion, made throughout the LDRA (including Ch7), that restroation will contribute to food security and a sustainable future. Based on such a restrictive definition of LD, restoration can only lead to massive decline in food production.   | This issue has been clarified in the Summary for Policy Makers of the Land<br>Degradation and Restoration Assessment   |
|                              |           |    |     |    |     | Are you adding human inertia to the LDRA definition of degradation? It is obvious that land can be "permanently" degraded in the sense that inappropriate land management is continued and cannot be changed. If this additional definition is needed, it should be made clear that it includes land that is not degraded in the LDRA definition sense. This needs to be clarified. LDRA def: "degraded land" is defined as the state of land which results from the persistent decline or loss in biodiversity and ecosystem functions and services that cannot fully recover unaided within decadal time scales. "Land degradation", in turn, refers to the many processes that drive the decline or loss in biodiversity, ecosystem functions or services, and includes the degradation of all terrestrial ecosystems. " (Decision IPBES-3/1 Annex VIII SCOPING FOR A THEMATIC ASSESSMENT OF LAND DEGRADATION AND |  |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 11 | 404 |    | 405 | RESTORATION . Parag IIA)   | This section simply explains what the IPBES definition entails.  |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou         | Chapter 2 | 11 | 407 | 11 | 412 | "i) whether the ecosystem can recover unaided, and ii) whether it can do so in a given time frame." This is not really helpful. There are a lot of repetitions in the beginning of this paragraph of things already in the previous ones. I would change the sentence quoted above by: "I) whether aid is needed for the ecosystem to recover, and ii) how it would take for the ecosystem to recover on its own, without rehabilitation efforts"  | Thank you for your suggestion but we prefer to use the original formulation, for the sake of simplicity.   |
| ziiiidiidelle Quillerdu      | onopte: 2 |    | 107 |    | 112 | recover of its own, without remaindation entries   | Thank you for your suggestion but we prefered to not included these as a   |
| Pedro Mendoza                | Chapter 2 | 11 | 411 | 11 | 412 | Include the idea of disturbance levels (https://link.springer.com/article/10.1007/s11258-012-0153-y)   | categorization of a continuous phenomena.  |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou         | Chapter 2 | 11 | 413 | 11 | 413 | Community: please specify that you are talking of an ecological community and not a human one.   | Done, although the context was quite clear.  |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 |    | 415 |    | 415 | Do you mean "succession"? Also what about invasions by aliens, disease and other eruptions (e.g. insects, fungi), occasional environmental extremes?   | We mean succession.  |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 |    | 415 |    | 415 | insects, rungry, occasional environmental extremes?  | This issue has been clarified in the Summary for Policy Makers of the Land   |
| Javier Ernesto Cortés Suárez | Chapter 2 | 11 | 418 | 12 | 443 | These should be reviewed considering observations in chapter 1.  | Degradation and Restoration Assessment   |
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 11 | 420 | 11 | 420 | There is missing dot and comma after 'al' in the reference.  | All references have been checked for the final version of the chapter.   |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou         | Chapter 2 | 11 | 421 | 11 | 422 | "anthropogenic loss of biodiversity and ecosystem functions and services."  What about natural loss of biodiversity and ecosystem functions? Surely there could be ecosystem degradation even without direct or indirect human action. I understand "anthropogenic loss" here as referring to anthropogenic impacts over ecosystems leaing to a loss of ecosystem quality, rather than a loss to humans.   | Naturally there can be ecosystem degradation without human but here the focus is on the problems we have casued.   |
|                              | Chapter 2 | 11 | 423 |    | 424 | Rarely can this be derived objectively and with adequate detail to assess contemporary degradation and recovery. See note on lines 218-9.  | This issue has been clarified in the SPM of the LDRA   |
| Steve Prince Steve Prince    | Chapter 2 |    | 425 |    | 427 | The IPBES-03 document uses this term twice only, and in neither case is it explained. To be consistent with the definition of degraded, presumably the meaning is a state that can recover itself, that is not permanently degraded. Even if the Scoping does mean pre-human for pre-degradation, there is no reason LDRA has to adopt a term that can easily be shown to be practically meaningless! (see Ch 1 Box 1.1, Ch 4 section 4.1.2.3)   | This issue has been clarified in the Summary for Policy Makers of the Land Degradation and Restoration Assessment. We also need to follow the scoping document, agreed in plenary, that was given to us.   |
|                              |           |    |     |    |     | ,  | The grant of the property of t |
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 12 | 428 | 12 | 429 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | All references have been checked for the final version of the chapter.   |
| Astrid Hilgers               | Chapter 2 | 12 | 431 | 12 | 443 | It should be noted that a common baseline is necessary to be able to aggregate local information to higher spatial scales and compare different locations.   | This is a good comment and the comparability of the data is a part of the explanaton we have provuded.   |
| Ben ten Brink                | Chapter 2 | 12 | 431 | 12 | 443 | It should be noted that a common baseline is necessary to be able to aggregate local information to higher spatial scales and compare different locations.   | This is a good comment and the comparability of the data is a part of the explanaton we have provuded.   |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 12 | 431 |    | 432 | Please refer to the presentations in Ch 1 and 4 that state clearly there is and should not be one baseline. Different purposes require different types of baseline.  | This issue has been clarified in the Summary for Policy Makers of the Land Degradation and Restoration Assessment  |
| Steve Fillite                | спарсег 2 | 14 | -31 |    | 734 | ouseance. Smerent purposes require unrerent types Or baseline.   | שבקי מעטנטיו מווע תבזנטומנוטוו הזזכיזווופוונ   |
|                              |           |    |     |    |     | This cannot be. How can you know if it is "close" when there is no independent data for comparison?  |  |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 12 | 432 |    | 433 | The reference given merely states that a pre-human baseline is the only valid one; it has no supporting discussion nor does it consider alternatives. Delete, or qualify this statement.   | This issue has been clarified in the Summary for Policy Makers of the Land<br>Degradation and Restoration Assessment   |
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 12 | 433 | 12 | 433 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.   |
|                              |           |    | •   |    | •   |  |  |

|                              |           | 1        |            |    |            | I  |  |
|------------------------------|-----------|----------|------------|----|------------|--|--|
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | This implicitly takes the pre-human state as the baseline. As I have noted elsewhere in the Chapter, the   |  |
| Share Bulana                 | Ch 2      | 12       | 422        |    | 42.4       | fact that the natural state can only be inferred makes this a theoretical question with little practical   | This issue has been clarified in the Summary for Policy Makers of the Land |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 12<br>12 | 433<br>436 |    | 434<br>436 | relevance to IPBES.  | Degradation and Restoration Assessment                                     |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 12       | 430        |    | 430        | "humans are"   | OK .   |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | If you are consistent and mean restore to the pre-human natural state, surely these are one and the  | This issue has been clarified in the Summary for Policy Makers of the Land |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 12       | 437        |    | 438        | same issue, not two confused ones.   | Degradation and Restoration Assessment                                     |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            |  | This issue has been clarified in the Summary for Policy Makers of the Land |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 12       | 440        |    | 443        | See note on lines 236-248  | Degradation and Restoration Assessment                                     |
|                              | Ch 2      | 12       | 442        | 12 | 443        | October last account of the contract to talk a situation than the contract of  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government     |
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 12       | 442        | 12 | 443        | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  pre-degradation state should climate climix or soil climix for a certain site for natural ecosystem.                         | draft of the chapter.  |
| Shiping Wang                 | Chapter 2 | 12       | 443        | 12 | 428        | pre-degradation state should climate climix or soil climix for a certain site for natural ecosystem.  However, for arable land it could be complexity.   | Apologies but we do not understand this comment and cannot address it.     |
| Shiping wang                 | Chapter 2 | 12       | 443        | 12 | 420        | nowever, for arable land it could be complexity.   | Apologies but we do not understand this comment and cannot address it.     |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | Not only extent and severity are key dimensions, but also the paticular factor at hand should be   |  |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | noticed. There are numurous factors in which change can be expressed. Land degradation is not a  |  |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | factor, but a conventional entity, what means it is not a physically entity but a virual entity,   |  |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | established by human agreement ('convention'). Therefor it can not be measured as such, such   |  |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | as 'soil organic carbon' content. This makes 'land degradation' a practically non-operational  |  |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | entity, and is it more practical and scientific to abandon the indicator 'degraded or degrading  | Of course the degraded components or indicators are important but the      |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | area' and just mention the change in the factors studied, its extent and severity. See also my   | point here was that the area of extent where any factor that is considered |
| A shall dillillar and        | Ch 2      | 12       |            | 42 | 446        | - · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·  | is not enough but also how much the components have degrdaed within        |
| Astrid Hilgers               | Chapter 2 | 12       | 444        | 12 | 446        | comment on baselines. Please consider this approach in the final report, see   | each area is important.  |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | Not only autout and according on heading and but also the notice of feet and should be   |  |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | Not only extent and severity are key dimensions, but also the paticular factor at hand should be noticed. There are numurous factors in which change can be expressed. Land degradation is not a |  |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | factor, but a conventional entity, what means it is not a physically entity but a virual entity, established   |  |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | by human agreement ('convention'). Therefor it can not be measured as such, such as 'soil organic  |  |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | carbon' content. This makes 'land degradation' a practically non-operational entity, and is it more  | Of course the degraded components or indicators are important but the      |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | practical and scientific to abandon the indicator 'degraded or degrading area' and just mention the  | point here was that the area of extent where any factor that is considered |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | change in the factors studied, its extent and severity. See also my comment on baselines. Please   | is not enough but also how much the components have degrdaed within        |
| Ben ten Brink                | Chapter 2 | 12       | 444        | 12 | 446        | consider this approach in the final report, see  | each area is important.  |
| Ben ten Brink                | Chapter 2 | 12       | 1111       | 12 | 440        | consider this approach in the man report, see  | This issue has been clarified and added to the Summary for Policy Makers   |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 |          | 444        |    | 446        | A truism. See note on lines 157-8  | of the Land Degradation and Restoration Assessment                         |
| Steverimee                   | chapter 2 |          |            |    |            | A Calabin See Note Strines 157 5   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government     |
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 12       | 446        | 12 | 446        | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | draft of the chapter.  |
|                              | ,         |          |            |    |            | . ,  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government     |
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 12       | 448        | 12 | 448        | There is missing dot or/and comma in each reference.   | draft of the chapter.  |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | -  | This issue has been clarified and added to the Summary for Policy Makers   |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 |          | 450        |    | 453        | This could be deleted without loss.  | of the Land Degradation and Restoration Assessment                         |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | Figure 2.4 - In terms of the causal relationships of the elements that compose it is confusing. These  |  |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | should be reorganized. It is also important to consider that a transformed ecosystem can be also   |  |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | degraded by being retransformed into another transformed ecosystem with even more intense  |  |
| Javier Ernesto Cortés Suárez | Chapter 2 | 12       | 454        | 12 | 457        | productive practices.  | This has been edited   |
| Mahmood Yekeh Yazdandoost    | Chapter 2 | 12       | 455        | 12 | 457        | Repeated figure.   | We don't think so. You mean repeated in another chapter?                   |
| Virginia Meléndez Ramírez    | Chapter 2 | 12       | 455        | 12 | 457        | In the figure 2.4another ecosystem? Is other land uses   | This has been edited   |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            |  |  |
| Pedro Mendoza                | Chapter 2 | 12       | 455        | 12 | 455        | In the figure 2.4, the model must be modified, the green box gives rise to the transformation box  | This has been edited   |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | as for other figures, remove colours and redraw in black and white for improved legibility to get your   | We kindly disagree that removing colors would improve the legibility of    |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou         | Chapter 2 | 12       | 455        | 12 | 455        | message across better.   | the figure, on the contrary.   |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | The challenge arises from the fact that the pre-degradation state is no longer observable and needs to   |  |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | be estimated (rather than measured). The fact that the baseline cannot be observed any more  | This issue has been clarified and added to the Summary for Policy Makers   |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou         | Chapter 2 | 13       | 458        | 13 | 476        | once change has occurred needs to be explicitly stated.  | of the Land Degradation and Restoration Assessment                         |
| Astrid Hilgers               | Chapter 2 | 13       | 464        | 13 | 464        | Reference to UNEP 2003 would be appropriate here.  | Thank you, the reference has been added.                                   |
| Ben ten Brink                | Chapter 2 | 13       | 464        | 13 | 464        | Reference to UNEP 2003 would be appropriate here.  | Thank you, the reference has been added.                                   |
| Sharra Balana                | Charata 2 |          | 465        |    | 465        | "Recent" refers to a time, so the qualifier "time-bound" is superfluous; it is a tautology. Its meaning is   | This issue has been clarified and added to the Summary for Policy Makers   |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 13       | 465        |    | 465        | not obvious either.  | of the Land Degradation and Restoration Assessment                         |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            |  |  |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | Please check the statement ", developed countries that started to significantly transform their  |  |
|                              |           |          | 1          |    |            | environment already centuries ago, , while developing countries that started to transform their  |  |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | environment more recently". Reason: Developing countries are also geographically situated in   |  |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | historical cultural landscapes, which have been providing substantial social, agricultural, economic,  |  |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | cultural and knowledge impulses for entire humankind. These historic cultural landscapes have been   |  |
|                              |           |          |            |    |            | subject to human interventions (land use) over millennia. Therefore, a more differentiated approach in   |  |
| Germany                      | Chapter 2 | 13       | 466        | 13 | 468        | addressing land degradation and restoration may be useful here.  | for this precise reason, we have not deleted it.                           |
| Germany                      | Chapter 2 | 13       | 473        | 13 | 476        | Please provide references to underpin this statement.  | References have been provided for the statement.                           |

| See consert on this so lass 276–248. The issue is clearly clasted in the fact pathology in disagree with the control part with this commont. We think the figure is heighted to provide the part of the control part of the pa |                              | 1         |     | 1    | 1  | 1   |   | T   |
|--|------------------------------|-----------|-----|------|----|-----|---|---|
| manusaries (Statistics) and the common of the figure is helpful.  The common of the co |                              |           |     |      |    |     | difficult to understand. I think what you have done could be misleading: there is no reason for developing countries to have less impact on their environment than developed ones. That the impact is not the same is ok, but to quantify it in terms of degradation higher in developed countries is an unproven opinion rather than a demonstrated fact. You need to fine tune it by changing and going   |   |
| See private and seed of the season state of the contragent of the natural state baselone. We have described the figure in light of the comments made on the natural state baselone. See provide the season of the natural state baselone. See provide the season of the natural state baselone. See provide the season of the season of the natural state baselone. See provide the season of the natural state baselone. See provide the season of the natural state baselone. See provide the season of the natural state baselone. See provide the season of the natural state baselone. See provide the season of the natural state baselone. See provide the season of the natural state baselone. See provide the season of the natural state baselone. See provide the season of the natural state baselone. See provide the season of the natural state baselone. See provide the season of the natural state baselone. See provide the season of the natural state baselone and see provide the season of the natural state baselone. See provide the season of the natural state baselone and see that see provide the season of the natural state baselone. See provide the season of the season  | Emmanuelle Quillérou         | Chanter 2 | 13  | 478  | 13 | 478 |   | We do not agree with this comment. We think the figure is helpful   |
| Counter 2 13 478 Check this figure against the comments make on the control part in chardy state benefities.  Appear 1 13 478 478 478 478 478 478 478 478 478 478  | Emmanuelle Quillerou         | Спарсег 2 | 15  | 470  | 13 | 470 | anything compared to your text and can be removed.  |   |
| time Prince   Chapter 2   31   478   486   1) and the figs in a freezewary. Afther than charfuling worp against is is quite fund to understand. We do not agree with this comment, we think the figure is helpful to the Prince   Chapter 2   13   479   487 | Germany                      | Chapter 2 | 13  | 478  |    |     | Check this figure against the comments made on the concept of the natural state baseline.   |   |
| time Prince   Chapter 2   31   478   486   1) and the figs in a freezewary. Afther than charfuling worp against is is quite fund to understand. We do not agree with this comment, we think the figure is helpful to the Prince   Chapter 2   13   479   487 |                              |           |     |      |    |     | See comment on this on lines 236-249. The issue is clearly stated in the toyt (although I disagree with   |   |
| The photoe of th | Stave Prince                 | Chanter 2 | 13  | 478  |    | 486 |   | We do not agree with this comment. We think the figure is helpful   |
| Any you stylep the state offers from the pre-degradation detended inclusioned above? Surely they are the time by by the plant of the billion of the state of the first of the pre-degradation of the discussed above? Surely they are the time by by the plant of the billion of the state of the first of the pre-degradation of the discussed above? Surely they are the time by the plant of the billion of the state of the first of the pre-degradation of the state of the billion of the state  |                              |           |     |      |    |     | , , , , , , ,   | · ·   |
| serve Prince Ougster 2 33 487 487 488 489 489 489 489 489 489 489 489 489  | Steve i ilice                | onapter 2 | 10  | 107  |    | 107 |   | This has been deleted   |
| tere Prince Osapter 2 13 487   |                              |           |     |      |    |     |   | This issue has been clarified and added to the Summary for Policy Makers  |
| but degredation 15 the loss of exceptem services by degree and the fermione.  Chapter 2 13 487 488 Carrier, such a fermione and the expense of others?  Chapter 2 14 489 489 489 489 489 489 489 489 489 48  | Steve Prince                 | Chanter 2 | 13  | 487  |    | 487 |   |   |
| management practices, such as fertilizer use, but increase one service at the expense of others?  This issue has been desirated and added to the Summary for Pollyky Makers of the Land Degradation and Retrostion Assessment to the Prince of Polletin of Polletin or Summary (or Polletin or Summary | Steve i ilice                | Chapter 2 | 1.5 | 407  |    | 407 | , ,   | or the Land Degradation and Restoration Assessment  |
| three Prince Ougle? 3 5 47 48 50 Londy.  The Prince Ougle? 3 5 49 49 49 40 40 Londy the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  The Prince Ougle? 4 4 49 49 4 50 Londy the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  The Prince Ougle? 5 5 4 49 50 14 497 Londy the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  The Prince Ougle? 5 5 4 49 5 5 4 49 5 14 497 Londy the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  The Prince Ougle? 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5   |                              |           |     |      |    |     |   | This issue has been clarified and added to the Summary for Policy Makers  |
| teve Prince Chapter 2 14 499 14 494 Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  We have rephrased the sentence which now reads: "When considering the quantitude retrovincin target it is worth independent on the final government and the chapter."  We have rephrased the sentence which now reads: "When considering the quantitude retrovincin target it is worth independent on the properties of the proper | Steve Prince                 | Chanter 2 | 13  | 487  |    | 188 |   |   |
| the Prince Chapter 2 14 895 14 494 Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  We have rephrased the sentence which now reads: "When considering the quantitative restoration target it is worth noting that degredation has at least two dimensions: the extent of area than been degraded and the regiment of the company of the partition of the partition of the partition of degraded in the sentence which now reads: "When considering the quantitative restoration target it is worth noting that degredation has at least two dimensions: the extent of area than been degraded and the regiments of the partition of the partition of degradation (pick and of disease) and the responsible of demanged but also the extent of area damaged.  The prince Chapter 2 14 97 98 Meaning unclear of the backets of the partition of the backets there must also be a partition of the partiti | occes i inicc                | Onopici Z | +   | 1.07 | +  |     | ·   | 2 2 Degradation and restoration resessinent   |
| In Wang Chapter 2 14 496 14 497 498 498 498 498 499 499 499 499 499 499  | Steve Prince                 | Chanter 2 | 13  | 489  |    | 489 |   | The sentence has been rephrased   |
| Land Manage Chapter 2 14 433 15 454 Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  We have rephraced the sentence which now reads: "When condidering the unantitative restoration target it is worth noting that degradation has at least two dimensions. The extent of area that has been degraded and the magnitude or severy of degradation for loss of condition of loss of  | Steve Timee                  | Chapter 2 | 13  | 100  |    | 403 | services are not a biological phenomenon  | · ·   |
| We have rephraced the sentence which now reads: "When considering the sentence when horizon that degradation has at least two dimensions: the extent of case damaged.  This issue has been clarified and added to the Summary for Policy Makers of the Land Degradation and Restoration Assessment of the Chapter 2 (14 503 14 5 | lun Wang                     | Chanter 2 | 1.4 | 193  | 14 | 191 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference   | _ =   |
| un Wang Chapter 2 14 496 14 497 Assessment of damage but also the extent of are at hard baseline is necessary for assessing not only the magnitude or severity of degradation (or loss of condition) within that the preference of Chapter 2 14 497 Assessment of damage but also the extent of are at hard been desired and added to the Summary for Policy Makers of the Land Degradation of Sciolation 8 Mollanes — 2015; Nonzy et al., 2015.  This issue has been clarified and added to the Summary for Policy Makers of the Land Degradation of Assessment of Policy Makers of the Land Degradation of Returnation Research, 1976 of Policy Makers of the Land Degradation of Returnation Research, 1976 of Policy Makers of the Policy Makers of the Policy Makers of the Policy Makers of the Policy Makers of Chapter 2 14 502 502 502 A couple of examples would be useful here.  We understand your point about adding examples. However, the word limitations for the assessment prevented us from doing so. 1976 of Policy Makers o | Jan Wang                     | Chapter 2 |     | 1.55 | +  | .5. | only the last name of the dathor should be died in the reference.   | draft of the enapter.   |
| teve Prince Chapter 2 14 97 98 Meaning unclear of the Land Degradation and Restoration Assessment teve Prince Chapter 2 14 988 99 14 99 14 501 Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and the brackets there must also be chapter 2 14 999 14 501 Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and the brackets there must also be chapter 2 14 502 502 A couple of examples would be useful here.  Chapter 2 14 503 14 503 A couple of examples would be useful here.  Chapter 2 14 503 14 503 Is a debated concept, so it is not correct to imply that all authors use this terminology.  These should be reviewed because there are approaches from ecological restoration that include the maintenance of a degraded ecosystem.  INCCD SPI Chapter 2 14 503 14 503 Sold Sold Sold Sold Sold Sold Sold Sold   | Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 14  | 496  | 14 | 497 |   | least two dimensions: the extent of area that has been degraded and the magnitude or severity of degradation (or loss of condition) within that area (Kotiaho et al., 2015; Kotiaho & Moilanen, 2015; Nkonya et al., 2016). |
| teve Prince   Chapter 2   14   498   498   498   498   698   |                              |           |     |      |    |     |   |   |
| Chapter 2 14 4 502 502 502 A couple of examples would be cited in the reference, and the brackets there must also be received.  We understand your point about adding examples. However, the word introductions for the assessment prevented unifor from chapter. We understand your point about adding examples. However, the word introductions for the assessment prevented uniform from changes. We kindly disagree and have not edited the sentence. There is nothing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem it is just that people do not approach considering the goal to achieve in a degraded ecosystem.  NECD SPI Chapter 2 14 503 14 503 507 The cities are "new ecosystems" in LIDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as reclaimation.  NECD SPI Chapter 2 14 503 14 503 The cities are "new ecosystems" in LIDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as reclaimation.  NECD SPI Chapter 2 14 503 14 503 The cities are "new ecosystems" in LIDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as reclaimation.  NECD SPI Chapter 2 14 503 14 503 The cities are "new ecosystems" we shall be serviced by the considering the goal to achieve in a degraded ecosystem.  With respect to baselines, you may wish to consider a recent special issue of Marine and Freshwater Research, 67(6), 887–894. Retrieved from hittp://www.publish.csiro.au/MF/MF15053, Cell, P.A. A. Fingles, Oc. M., 8. Davidson, N. C. (2016). Understanding change in the ecological character of Remarks weter Research, 67(6), 869–879.  Betrieved from hittp://www.publish.csiro.au/MF/MITS035, Cell, P.A. A. Fingles, Oc. M., 8. Davidson, N. C. (2016). Understanding change in the ecological character of Remarks weter Research, 67(6), 869–879.  Betrieved from hittp://www.publish.csiro.au/MF/MITS035, Cell, P.A. A. Fingles, Oc. M., 600, 869–879.  Betrieved from hittp://www.publish.csiro.au/MF/MITS035, Cell, P.A. A. Fingles, Oc. M., 600, 869–879.  We considered this, but not |                              |           |     |      |    |     |   |   |
| un Wang Chapter 2 14 99 14 501 checked. draft of the chapter.  Leve Prince Chapter 2 14 502 502 A couple of examples would be useful here.  Chapter 2 14 503 14 503 Kapter 2 14 503 15 Say a best bed on the concept of the concept of novel ecosystem it is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem it is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem it is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem it is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem it is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem it is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem it is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem it is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem it is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem it is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem it is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem it is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem it is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem it is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem is just that people of northing wrong with the concept of novel ecosystem is just that people of northing wrong with the concept  | Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 14  | 498  |    | 498 |   |   |
| teve Prince Chapter 2 14 502 502 A couple of examples would be useful here.  Chapter 2 14 503 14 503 14 503 is a debated concept, so it is not correct to imply that all authors use this terminology.  These should be reviewed because there are approaches from ecological restoration that include the maintenance of a degrade cosystem as an activity of the restoration ecology process, or as an approach considering the goal to achieve in a degraded ecosystem.  INCCD SPI Chapter 2 14 503 14 503 507 reclamation.  INCCD SPI Chapter 2 14 503 14 503 507 reclamation.  INCCD SPI Chapter 2 14 503 14 503 507 reclamation.  INCCD SPI Chapter 2 14 503 14 503 507 reclamation.  INCCD SPI Chapter 2 15 503 507 reclamation.  INCCD SPI Chapter 2 16 503 507 reclamation.  INCCD SPI Chapter 2 17 503 507 reclamation.  INCCD SPI Chapter 2 18 503 507 reclamation.  INCCD SPI Chapter 2 19 503 507 reclamation.  INCCD SPI Chapter 3 507 reclamation.  INCCD SPI Chapter 4 508 508 508 509 507 reclamation.  INCCD SPI Chapter 2 19 503 |                              |           |     |      |    |     |   |   |
| A couple of examples would be useful here.    Imitations for the assessment prevented us from doing so.  | Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 14  | 499  | 14 | 501 | checked.  |   |
| homas Brooks  Chapter 2 14 503 14 503 14 503   |                              |           |     |      |    |     |   |   |
| Chapter 2 14 503 14 503 is a debated concept, so it is not correct to imply that all authors use this terminology.  These should be reviewed because there are approaches from ecological restoration that include the maintenance of a degraded ecosystem. I approach considering the goal to achieve in a degraded ecosystem as an activity of the restoration ecology process, or as an approach considering the goal to achieve in a degraded ecosystem. I alon to quite understand the comment.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as credit and the comment of the chapter. Here, we did mean novel ecosystems, as per the multiple litterature references cited.  Noted. We don't use any specifics in the sentence to which this comment was made.  With respect to baselines, you may wish to consider a recent special issue of Marine and Freshwater Research. 67(6), 687–694. Retrieved from http://www.publish.csiro.au/MF/MF15293; Gell, P. Q., Finlayson, C. M., & Davidson, N. C., & Gell, P. Q., Finlayson, C. M., & Davidson, N. C., & Gell, P. Q., Finlayson, C. M., & Davidson, N. C., & Gell, P. Q., Finlayson, C. M., & Davidson, N. C., Gell, D. Horststanding change in the ecological character of Ramsar wetlands: perspectives from a deeper time – synthesis. Marine and Freshwater Research, 67(6), 869–879.  Oyal Gardner  Chapter 2 14 509 15 593 Retrieved from http://www.publish.csiro.au/MF/MF15293; Gell, P. A., Finlayson, C. M., & Davidson, N. C., & Gell, P. Q., Finlayson, C. M., & Davidson, N. C., & Gell, P. Q., Finlayson, C. M., & Davidson, N. C., & Gell, P. Q., Finlayson, C. M., & Davidson, N. C., Gell, Defended and and Freshwater Research, 67(6), 869–879.  Oyal Gardner  Chapter 2 14 509 15 593 Retrieved from http://www.publish.csiro.au/MF/MF15293; Gell, P. A., Finlayson, C. M., & Davidson, N. C., & Gell, P. Q., Finlayson, C. M., & Davidson, N. C., & Gell, P. Q., Finlayson, C. M., & Davidson, N. C., & Gell, P. Q., Finlayson, C. M., & Davidson, N. C., & Gell, P. Q., Finlayson, C. M., & David | Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 14  | 502  |    | 502 | A couple of examples would be useful here.  | ·   |
| homas Brooks  Chapter 2 14 503 14 503 is a debated concept, so it is not correct to imply that all authors use this terminology.  These should be reviewed because there are approaches from ecological restoration that include the maintenance of a degraded ecosystem as an activity of the restoration ecology process, or as an approach considering the goal to achieve in a degraded ecosystem.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as effective in a relevant section of the chapter. Here, we did mean novel ecosystems, as per the multiple litterature references cited.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as effective in a relevant section of the chapter. Here, we did mean novel ecosystems, as per the multiple litterature references cited.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as effective in a relevant section of the chapter. Here, we did mean novel ecosystems, as per the multiple litterature references cited.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as effective in a relevant section of the chapter. Here, we did mean novel ecosystems, as per the multiple litterature references cited.  With respect to baselines, you may wish to consider a recent special issue of Marine and Freshwater Research. "Understanding change in the Ecological Character of Internationally Important Wetlands" that contains affects such as: Finalsyno, C. M., Cale, S. D., Pavison, N. C., & Gell, P. C., Palotals, One of palaeoecology in describing the ecological character of methods. Marine and Freshwater Research, 67(6), 869–879.  Apavison, N. C. (2016). Understanding change in the ecological character of wetlands. Marine and Freshwater Research, 67(6), 869–879.  Apavison, N. C. (2016). Understanding change in the ecological character of wetlands. Marine and Freshwater Research, 67(6), 869–879.  Apavison, N. C. (2016). Understanding change in t |                              |           |     |      |    |     |   | l   |
| These should be reviewed because there are approaches from ecological restoration total include the maintenance of a degraded ecosystem as an activity of the restoration ecology process, or as an approach considering the goal to achieve in a degraded ecosystem.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as in LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as well do not quite understand the comment.  Thank you. LDN is referred to in a relevant section of the chapter. Here, we did mean novel ecosystems, as per the multiple litterature references cited.  Noted. We don't use any specifics in the sentence to which this comment was made.  With respect to baselines, you may wish to consider a recent special issue of Marine and Freshwater Research.  With respect to baselines, you may wish to consider a recent special issue of Marine and Freshwater Research, 67(6), 68-694. Retrieved from http://www.publish.csiro.au/MF/MF15293; Gell, P. A., Finlayon, C. M., & Boyldson, N. C., & Gell, P. (2016). P. (2016). More anaway and the considered this, but not included. The baseline discussion choreographed among all chapters of the assessment and the final updated SPM discussion is included in the SPM and CH1.  The introduction to the Box is almost identical to Ch 1 Box 1.1 - presumably because both have used my original text. Following this, it is largely conflicting with Ch. 1 (Box 1.1) and Chapter 4 (Sect. 4.1.2.3). While such discussion is included in the SPM and CH1.  |                              |           |     |      |    |     |   |   |
| maintenance of a degraded ecosystem as an activity of the restoration ecology process, or as an approach considering the goal to achieve in a degraded ecosystem.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as relevant section of the chapter. Here, we did mean novel ecosystems, as per the multiple litterature references cited.  Noted. We don't use any specifics in the sentence to which this comment was made.  With respect to baselines, you may wish to consider a recent special issue of Marine and Freshwater Research, 67(6), 687–694. Retrieved from http://www.publish.csiro.au/MF/MF15293; Gell, P. CAI,61, Role of palaeoecology in describing the ecological character of wetlands. Marine and Freshwater Research, 67(6), 687–694. Retrieved from http://www.publish.csiro.au/MF/MF15293; Gell, P. CAI,61,69.  Opal Gardner  Chapter 2 14 509 16 593 Retrieved from http://www.publish.csiro.au/MF/fulltext/MF16075.  The introduction to the Box is almost identical to Ch 1 Box 1.1 - presumably because both have used my original text. Following this, it is largely conflicting with Ch. 1 (Box 1.1.) and Chapter 4 (Sect 4.1.2.3). While such disagreement is a healthy symptom of a scholarly discussion, it is not appropriate for an an introduction to the Summary for Policy Makers  | Thomas Brooks                | Chapter 2 | 14  | 503  | 14 | 503 |   | agree that they could be targets of restoration.  |
| avier Ernesto Cortés Suárez  Chapter 2  Chapter 3  Chapter 2  Chapter 3  Chapter 2  Chapter 3  Chapter 3  Chapter 3  Chapter 3  Chapter 3  Chapter 3  Chapter 4  Chapter 5  Chapter 5  Chapter 6  Chapter 6  Chapter 7  Chapter 7  Chapter 8  Chapter 8  Chapter 8  Chapter 9  Chapter 1  Chap |                              |           |     |      |    |     | 11  |   |
| INCCD SPI Chapter 2 14 503 507 reclamation.  Thank you. LDN is referred to in a relevant section of the chapter. Here, we did mean novel ecosystems, as per the multiple litterature references cited.  Noted. We don't use any specifics in the sentence to which this comment was made.  With respect to baselines, you may wish to consider a recent special issue of Marine and Freshwater Research. "Understanding Change in the Ecological Character of Internationally Important Wetlands" that contains articles such as: Finlayson, C. M., Clarke, S. J., Davidson, N. C., & Gell, P. (2016). Role of palaeoecology in describing the ecological character of wetlands. Marine and Freshwater Research, 67(6), 687–694. Retrieved from http://www.publish.csiro.au/MF/MF15293; Gell, P. A., Finlayson, C. M., We considered this, but not included. The baseline discussion choreographed among all chapters of the assessment and the final updated SPM discussion is included in the SPM and CH1.  The introduction to the Box is almost identical to Ch1 Box 1.1 - presumably because both have used my original text. Following this, it is largely conflicting with Ch. 1 (Box 1.1) and Chapter 4 (Sect 4.1.2.3). While such disagreement is a healthy symptom of a scholarly discussion, it is not appropriate for an This issue has been clarified and added to the Summary for Policy Makers  |                              |           |     |      |    |     |   |   |
| In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as cited.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as cited.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as cited.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as cited.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as cited.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as cited.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as cited.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as cited.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as cited.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as cited.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as cited.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as cited.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as cited.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as cited.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such replacement, where applied to degraded land, as cited.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such references cated.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such references cated.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such references cated.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such references cated.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such references cated.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such references cated.  In LDN conceptual framework we refer to such references cated.  In LDN considered the submit framework we refer to such references cated.  In LDN s | Javier Ernesto Cortés Suárez | Chapter 2 | 14  | 503  | 14 | 508 | approach considering the goal to achieve in a degraded ecosystem.   |   |
| Chapter 2 14 503 14 503 The cities are "new ecosystems"  With respect to baselines, you may wish to consider a recent special issue of Marine and Freshwater Research: "Understanding Change in the Ecological Character of Internationally Important Wetlands" that contains articles such as: Finlayson, C. M., Clarke, S. J., Davidson, N. C., & Gell, P. (2016). Role of palaeoecology in describing the ecological character of wetlands. Marine and Freshwater Research, 67(6), 687–694. Retrieved from http://www.publish.csiro.au/MF/MF15293; Gell, P. A., Finlayson, C. M., & Davidson, N. C. (2016). Understanding change in the ecological character of Ramsar wetlands: perspectives from a deeper time – synthesis. Marine and Freshwater Research, 67(6), 869–879.  Oyal Gardner  Chapter 2 14 509 16 593 Retrieved from http://www.publish.csiro.au/MF/fulltext/MF16075.  We considered this, but not included. The baseline discussion choreographed among all chapters of the assessment and the final updated SPM discussion is included in the SPM and CH1.  The introduction to the Box is almost identical to Ch 1 Box 1.1 - presumably because both have used my original text. Following this, it is largely conflicting with Ch. 1 (Box 1.1) and Chapter 4 (Sect 4.1.2.3). While such disagreement is a healthy symptom of a scholarly discussion, it is not appropriate for an  |                              |           |     |      |    |     |   | we did mean novel ecosystems, as per the multiple litterature references  |
| was made.  Chapter 2 14 503 14 503 The cities are "new ecosystems" was made.  With respect to baselines, you may wish to consider a recent special issue of Marine and Freshwater Research in that contains articles such as: Finlayson, C. M., Clarke, S. J., Davidson, N. C., & Gell, P. (2016). Role of palaeoecology in describing the ecological character of wetlands. Marine and Freshwater Research, 67(6), 687–694. Retrieved from http://www.publish.csiro.au/MF/MF15293; Gell, P. A., Finlayson, C. M., & Davidson, N. C. (2016). Understanding change in the ecological character of Research, 67(6), 869–879.  Oyal Gardner Chapter 2 14 509 16 593 Retrieved from http://www.publish.csiro.au/MF/fulltext/MF16075.  The introduction to the Box is almost identical to Ch 1 Box 1.1 - presumably because both have used my original text. Following this, it is largely conflicting with Ch. 1 (Box 1.1) and Chapter 4 (Sect 4.1.2.3). While such disagreement is a healthy symptom of a scholarly discussion, it is not appropriate for an  | UNCCD SPI                    | Chapter 2 | 14  | 503  |    | 507 | reclamation.  |   |
| With respect to baselines, you may wish to consider a recent special issue of Marine and Freshwater Research: "Understanding Change in the Ecological Character of Internationally Important Wetlands" that contains articles such as: Finlayson, C. M., Clarke, S. J., Davidson, N. C., & Gell, P. (2016). Role of palaeoecology in describing the ecological character of wetlands. Marine and Freshwater Research, 67(6), 687–694. Retrieved from http://www.publish.csiro.au/MF/MF15293; Gell, P. A., Finlayson, C. M., & Davidson, N. C. (2016). Understanding change in the ecological character of Resmar wetlands: perspectives from a deeper time – synthesis. Marine and Freshwater Research, 67(6), 889–879.  Oyal Gardner  Chapter 2  14  509  16  593  Retrieved from http://www.publish.csiro.au/MF/fulltext/MF16075.  The introduction to the Box is almost identical to Ch 1 Box 1.1 - presumably because both have used my original text. Following this, it is largely conflicting with Ch. 1 (Box 1.1) and Chapter 4 (Sect 4.1.2.3). While such disagreement is a healthy symptom of a scholarly discussion, it is not appropriate for an  This issue has been clarified and added to the Summary for Policy Makers   |                              |           |     |      |    |     |   |   |
| Research: "Understanding Change in the Ecological Character of Internationally Important Wetlands" that contains articles such as: Finlayson, C. M., Clarke, S. J., Davidson, N. C., & Gell, P. (2016). Role of palaeoecology in describing the ecological character of wetlands. Marine and Freshwater Research, 67(6), 687–694. Retrieved from http://www.publish.csiro.au/MF/MF15293; Gell, P. A., Finlayson, C. M., & Davidson, N. C. (2016). Understanding change in the ecological character of Ramsar wetlands: perspectives from a deeper time – synthesis. Marine and Freshwater Research, 67(6), 869–879.  Oyal Gardner  Chapter 2  14  509  16  593  Retrieved from http://www.publish.csiro.au/MF/fulltext/MF16075.  The introduction to the Box is almost identical to Ch 1 Box 1.1 - presumably because both have used my original text. Following this, it is largely conflicting with Ch. 1 (Box 1.1) and Chapter 4 (Sect 4.1.2.3). While such disagreement is a healthy symptom of a scholarly discussion, it is not appropriate for an   | Pedro Mendoza                | Chapter 2 | 14  | 503  | 14 | 503 | The cities are "new ecosystems"   | was made.   |
| my original text. Following this, it is largely conflicting with Ch. 1 (Box 1.1) and Chapter 4 (Sect 4.1.2.3). While such disagreement is a healthy symptom of a scholarly discussion, it is not appropriate for an This issue has been clarified and added to the Summary for Policy Makers   | Royal Gardner                | Chapter 2 | 14  | 509  | 16 | 593 | Research: "Understanding Change in the Ecological Character of Internationally Important Wetlands" that contains articles such as: Finlayson, C. M., Clarke, S. J., Davidson, N. C., & Gell, P. (2016). Role of palaeoecology in describing the ecological character of wetlands. Marine and Freshwater Research, 67(6), 687–694. Retrieved from http://www.publish.csiro.au/MF/MF15293; Gell, P. A., Finlayson, C. M., & Davidson, N. C. (2016). Understanding change in the ecological character of Ramsar wetlands: perspectives from a deeper time – synthesis. Marine and Freshwater Research, 67(6), 869–879. | choreographed among all chapters of the assessment and the final  |
| teve Prince Chapter 2 14 509 Assessment. Some resolution must be reached - if necessary by vote and or Convener decision. of the Land Degradation and Restoration Assessment   |                              |           |     |      |    |     | my original text. Following this, it is largely conflicting with Ch. 1 (Box 1.1) and Chapter 4 (Sect 4.1.2.3).  | This issue has been clarified and added to the Summary for Policy Makers  |
|  | Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 14  | 509  |    |     | Assessment. Some resolution must be reached - if necessary by vote and or Convener decision.  | of the Land Degradation and Restoration Assessment  |

| 1                     |            |    |       |    |       |  | 1  |
|-----------------------|------------|----|-------|----|-------|--|--|
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | It would be useful to provide an example of the "second challenge". One possibility would be the fire-     |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | dependent vegetation communities that have been established through burning regimes by indigenous          |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | people in Australia. The vegetation can only be maintained with anthropogenic burning; in the              |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | absence of fire a different veg assemblage takes over, to which Australian fauna are not adapted. refer    |  |
| UNCCD SPI             | Chapter 2  | 14 | 509   |    |       | to example in chapter 1.   | We did not want to extend the text to contain the suggested examples.  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       |  | This issue has been clarified and added to the Summary for Policy Makers   |
| Steve Prince          | Chapter 2  |    | 519   |    | 519   | See comment on this on line 465  | of the Land Degradation and Restoration Assessment   |
| Astrid Hilgers        | Chapter 2  | 14 | 523   | 14 | 523   | Reference to UNEP 2003 would be appropriate here.  | ok   |
| - interior in general |            |    |       |    |       |  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Jun Wang              | Chapter 2  | 14 | 523   | 14 | 523   | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | draft of the chapter.  |
| Ben ten Brink         | Chapter 2  | 14 | 523   | 14 | 523   | Reference to UNEP 2003 would be appropriate here.  | ok   |
| Bell tell Billik      | Спарсег 2  | 14 | 323   | 14 | 323   | Reference to olver 2005 would be appropriate fiere.  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| l                     | Charatan 2 |    | F27   |    | F 2 7 | Only the last server of the seather than the site of the stand to the section of                           |  |
| Jun Wang              | Chapter 2  | 14 | 537   | 14 | 537   | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | draft of the chapter.  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | In relationship to counterfactual thinking, you could cite   |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       |  |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | Joseph William Bull; Navinder J Singh; Kenwyn B Suttle; Elena A Bykova; E.J. Milner- Gulland               |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | Creating a frame of reference for conservation interventions   |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | Land Use Policy  |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | Submitted 2015   |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | Please use contact details below for more information on paper   |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | Joseph W Bull  |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | j.bull10@imperial.ac.uk  |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       |  |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | +44 (0) 7837 172 886   |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | E.J. Milner-Gulland  |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | e.j.milner-gulland@imperial.ac.uk  |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       |  |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | Alternatively, you could more simply have a look at the current state and think on how to improve          |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | it, whether you have a counterfactual and 'natural baseline' or not. This way, urgently needed             |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | action is not dependent on whether you have been able to establish a baseline successfully.                |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | , ,  |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | think you should consider this option in addition to the ones you have listed. In a way, in this           |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | approach, it is the direction of change that matters more than how much closer to the baseline             |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | you are. I understand this is not enough to measure progress towards achieving SDG and                     | We did not adopt the approach sugested here as setting the 15% target  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | associated targets, but it also shows that action is possible even without clear cut ways to               | mean we need to measure the progress and it is not justified just to   |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou  | Chapter 2  | 15 | 538   | 15 | 565   | measure progress (these can be piloted and established while action is being implemented).                 | document there is progress.  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | The leasure of the leasure least a becaling it is been done on the state of a substitute of the second but |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | The 'counterfactual natural state baseline' is based on assumptions (e.g. what has not happened, but       |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | could, or might under differing conditions), and is considered to be "an understandable approach for       |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | establishing the natural state baseline". As a counterfactual natural state baseline is not based on fact  |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | but thoughts, it could easily lead to speculations, and also to contrary assumptions. Please expand on     | This issue has been clarified and added to the Summary for Policy Makers   |
| Germany               | Chapter 2  | 15 | 538   | 15 | 565   | these aspects as well.   | of the Land Degradation and Restoration Assessment   |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       |  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Jun Wang              | Chapter 2  | 15 | 544   | 15 | 544   | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | draft of the chapter.  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | ,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,  |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | In this respect the following publications are relevant in which a natural state baseline has been         |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | 1  |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | applied for biodiversity: Alkemade R., M. van Oorschot, L. Miles, C. Nellemann, M. Bakkenes, B. ten        |  |
| 1                     |            |    |       |    | 1     | Brink (2009). GLOBIO3: Framework to assess global terrestrial biodiversity. Options to reduces Global      |  |
| 1                     |            |    |       |    | 1     | Biodiversity Loss. Ecosystems. This approach has been applied in CBDs Global Biodiversity Outlooks         |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | and many other global outlooks such as from OECD and UBEP; For soil properties: Stoorvogel JJ,             |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       | Bakkenes M, Temme AJAM, Batjes NH, ten Brink BJE, 2017a. S-World: a global soil map for                    |  |
| 1                     |            |    |       |    | 1     | environmental modelling. Land Degradation & Development 28: 22–33. doi: 10.1002/ldr.2656. and:             |  |
| 1                     |            |    |       |    | 1     | Stoorvogel JJ, Bakkenes M, ten Brink BJE, Temme AJAM, 2017b. To what extent did we change our              |  |
|                       |            |    |       | 1  | Ì     |  |  |
|                       |            |    |       | 1  | Ì     | soils? A global comparison of natural land current conditions. Land Degradation & Development XXX:         |  |
| 1                     |            |    |       |    | 1     | xx-xx. doi: 10.1002/ldr.2721. And: Ten Brink B, Bakkenes M, Stoorvogel J, Schut T, Van Beek R,             |  |
| 1                     |            |    |       |    | 1     | Fleskens L, et al (forthcoming 2017). The potential impact of global land degradation and restoration on   |  |
|                       |            |    |       | 1  | Ì     | water, food, climate and biodiversity. This approach has been applied in the first Global Land Outlook     |  |
|                       |            |    |       | 1  | Ì     | of the UNCCD, published at the COP in 2017, as well as the report: Van der Esch S, ten Brink B,            |  |
| 1                     |            |    |       |    | 1     | Stehfest E, Bakkenes M, Bouwman A, Sewell A, Van den Berg M (2017, forthcoming). Exploring the             |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    | 1     |  |  |
|                       |            |    |       |    | 1     | impact of changes in land use and land condition on food, water, climate change mitigation and             | L  |
|                       |            |    |       | 1  | Ì     | biodiversity; Scenarios for the UNCCD Global Land Outlook. PBL Netherlands Environmental                   | This issue has been clarified and added to the Summary for Policy Makers   |
| Astrid Hilgers        | Chapter 2  | 15 | 547   | 15 | 565   | Assessment Agency Report. The Hague.   | of the Land Degradation and Restoration Assessment   |
|                       |            |    |       |    |       |  | This issue has been clarified and added to the Summary for Policy Makers   |
| UNCCD SPI             | Chapter 2  | 15 | 547   |    | 1     | counterfactual may also be applied to consider alternative future  | of the Land Degradation and Restoration Assessment   |
|                       | Shopter 2  | 1  | 1- '' |    | ·     | parameter and a separate to consider different retails   | The state of the s |

| r                   |           | 1   | 1   | 1  | 1   |   |   |
|---------------------|-----------|-----|-----|----|-----|---|---|
| Ben ten Brink       | Chapter 2 | 15  | 547 | 15 | 565 | In this respect the following publications are relevant in which a natural state baseline has been applied for biodiversity: Alkemade R., M. van Oorschot, L. Miles, C. Nellemann, M. Bakkenes, B. ten Brink (2009). GLOBIO3: Framework to assess global terrestrial biodiversity. Options to reduces Global Biodiversity Loss. Ecosystems. This approach has been applied in CBDs Global Biodiversity Outlooks and many other global outlooks such as from OECD and UNEP; For soil properties: Stoorvogel JJ, Bakkenes M, Temme AJAM, Batjes NH, ten Brink BJE, 2017a. S-World: a global soil map for environmental modelling. Land Degradation & Development 28: 22–33. doi: 10.1002/ldr.2656. and: Stoorvogel JJ, Bakkenes M, ten Brink BJE, Temme AJAM, 2017b. To what extent did we change our soils? A global comparison of natural land current conditions. Land Degradation & Development XXX: xx-xx. doi: 10.1002/ldr.2721. And: Ten Brink B, Bakkenes M, Stoorvogel J, Schut T, Van Beek R, Fleskens L, et al (forthcoming 2017). The potential impact of global land degradation and restoration on water, food, climate and biodiversity. This approach has been applied in the first Global Land Outlook of the UNCCD, published at the COP in 2017, as well as the report: Van der Esch S, ten Brink B, Stehfest E, Bakkenes M, Bouwman A, Sewell A, Van den Berg M (2017, forthcoming). Exploring the impact of changes in land use and land condition on food, water, climate change mitigation and biodiversity; Scenarios for the UNCCD Global Land Outlook. PBL Netherlands Environmental Assessment Agency Report. The Hague. | This issue has been clarified and added to the Summary for Policy Makers of the Land Degradation and Restoration Assessment |
| Deli teli bilik     | chapter 2 | 1.0 | J., | 10 | 303 | issessment report the negative  | or the band beground in the storation rissessment   |
|                     |           |     |     |    |     | (Caplo) The Abstract of this paper states "the counterfactual scenarios for establishing socioeconomic  |   |
| Steve Prince        | Chapter 2 | 15  | 549 |    | 550 | impacts are vague, unscientific, or omitted completely." Not a good example!  | they can be yes but this is the critique.   |
| Jun Wang            | Chapter 2 | 15  | 550 | 15 | 550 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.                                |
| Juli Wang           | chapter 2 | 10  | 550 | 10 | 550 | This reference uses "counterfactual" to mean simply the current state before a treatment  | arare or the disapter.  |
| Steve Prince        | Chapter 2 | 15  | 550 |    | 550 | (=degradation) occurred. Not a Natural State in the Holocene as used here.  | yes but it is an example about how it can be used.  |
|                     |           |     |     |    |     | (Ferraro) As in the other references quoted, this one uses the term "counterfactual" to mean a valid treatment control ("the change that would have occurred without program"). There is no mention of "counterfactuals" that cannot be measured because they existed thousands of years ago. Also - "Counterfactual thinking is important in any evaluation seeking to identify program impacts. The best way to promote such thinking is through experimental or quasi-experimental designs that attempt to collect data so that an actual treatment effect would be visibly different from the most plausible  |   |
| Steve Prince        | Chapter 2 | 15  | 550 |    | 550 | hidden biases".   | yes. I do not understand why the referee is quoting the papers for us?  |
|                     |           |     |     |    |     |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
| Jun Wang            | Chapter 2 | 15  | 551 | 15 | 551 | There is missing comma in each reference.   | draft of the chapter.   |
|                     |           |     |     |    |     | (Andam.) Here, too, the counterfactual is simply an improved estimate of what the situation would be without the intervention (protection). The data are all observable ("along dimensions that are   |   |
|                     |           |     |     |    |     | observable, measuring spatial spillovers, and testing the sensitivity of estimates to potential hidden  |   |
| Steve Prince        | Chapter 2 | 15  | 552 |    | 552 | biases.) - unlike the Holocene.   | yes. I do not understand why the referee is quoting the papers for us?  |
|                     |           |     |     |    |     |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
| Jun Wang            | Chapter 2 | 15  | 553 | 15 | 553 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |
| Steve Prince        | Chapter 2 | 15  | 553 |    | 553 | (Lucas) Here too, the techniques are simply intended to make valid comparisons of treatment and no treatment. "Counterfactuals" are not mentioned.  | yes. I do not understand why the referee is quoting the papers for us?  |
| Steve i i inde      | chapter 2 | 10  | 555 |    | 555 | (Kotiaho) Simply states the need for a pre-human reference - no discussion of how this might be   | yes the field and static with the terefee is quoting the papers for as:   |
| Steve Prince        | Chapter 2 | 15  | 553 |    | 553 | obtained.   | yes. I do not understand why the referee is quoting the papers for us?  |
|                     |           |     |     |    |     | (Robinson) Also uses "counterfactual" to mean the control condition, before a treatment is  |   |
| Steve Prince        | Chapter 2 | 15  | 553 |    | 553 | applied.("what forest outcome would we observe if a different form of land tenure were in place?") The time period is years not millennia.  | yes. I do not understand why the referee is quoting the papers for us?  |
| Steve Filite        | Chapter 2 | 13  | 333 |    | 333 | (Urama) Counterfactual is simply the control without treatment ("rain-fed farm plots (i.e. the control)   | yes. I do not understand why the referee is quoting the papers for us:  |
|                     |           |     |     |    |     | as the counterfactual". That is a measurable condition, not an imagined one as with guesses about the   |   |
| Steve Prince        | Chapter 2 | 15  | 553 |    | 554 | Holocene.   | yes. I do not understand why the referee is quoting the papers for us?  |
| Character Daily and | Chamban 2 | 45  |     |    | FFC | Delegan of this to the Devis and sleep  | The baseline discouring her government to the Charles A   |
| Steve Prince        | Chapter 2 | 15  | 554 |    | 556 | Relevance of this to the Box is not clear.  | The baseline discussion has now been mostly trasnfered to Chapter 1.  |
|                     | Sharta 2  | 45  | 550 |    | 550 | As far as I can determine, in the Finland report, the Natural State was assumed to be forests greater than 100yrs old (with greater ages used in some forest types). This seems a very practical method for forested regions (but could not be used in others). It is, in fact, a "Historical Baseline"! There is no way of knowing if it is also the pre-human state. Interestingly the report does recognize that a pre-human state is not always relevant ("semi-natural grasslands have no natural state that would be free of human intervention") Restoration of tree cover >100yrs old in semi-natural grasslands is not the   | We do not quite understand where this comment is going and cannot   |
| Steve Prince        | Chapter 2 | 15  | 558 |    | 559 | desired condition. This is an example of the Target (or Desired) state discussed in Chs 1 and 4.  This should at least be a separate paragraph if not with fuller treatment since it deals with important   | address it.   |
| Steve Prince        | Chapter 2 | 15  | 562 |    | 565 | alternative methods.  | edited  |
| Jun Wang            | Chapter 2 | 15  | 563 | 15 | 563 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.                                |
|                     |           |     |     |    |     | See comment on line 465 on this term. A "Historical" baseline is a much more easily-understood term   | This issue has been clarified and added to the Summary for Policy Makers  |
| Steve Prince        | Chapter 2 |     | 566 |    | 566 | which means the same thing.   | of the Land Degradation and Restoration Assessment  |

|                              |           |    |     |     |     | No. 10 de la companya del companya de la companya del companya de la companya de | 1   |
|------------------------------|-----------|----|-----|-----|-----|---|---|
|                              |           |    |     |     |     | "On the other hand, more data are available the more recent past is chosen as the historical  |   |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     | baseline. "   |   |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou         | Chapter 2 | 15 | 567 | 15  | 568 | Not sure what you mean by that  | hard to see what is wrong.  |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     | historical baselines are always arbitrary; it is not arbitrariness that inhibits comparison but rather  | L   |
| UNCCD SPI                    | Chapter 2 | 15 | 570 |     |     | inconsistency, and perhaps historical differences may also be considered a drawback   | This has been edited  |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 15 | 570 |     | 570 | I think you mean "different", not "arbitrary".  | This has been edited  |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     | historical time-series can be used to specify trends, and suggest the future trend if there are no  |   |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 15 | 571 |     | 571 | subsequent changes in conditions.   | This has been edited  |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 15 | 571 |     | 571 | Replace "contemporary" with "recent".   | This has been edited  |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 15 | 575 |     | 575 | Replace "laborious" with "is a more theoretical concept".   | This has been edited  |
| UNCCD SPI                    | Chapter 2 | 15 | 579 |     |     | Clarify the statement: reference state is not easily manipulated  | This has been edited  |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 15 | 579 |     | 580 | Meaning not clear   | This has been edited  |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 15 | 581 |     | 581 | Is this another type of state, or do you mean "(time-bound) historical"?  | This has been edited  |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     | This is the same text as in Chs 1 and 4. We need to decide where it should go and, elsewhere, simply  |   |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 15 | 583 |     | 583 | reference it elsewhere.   | This has been resolved.   |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 15 | 606 |     | 606 | "from a theoretical ecological baseline"  | This has been edited  |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     |   |   |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     | for Figure 2.6 - consider breaking each horizon of the triangle into a different colour or pattern so each  |   |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     | stands out better. Font within the figure is alost unreadable; perhaps simply due to reproduction.  |   |
| Douglas, Diane               | Chapter 2 | 16 | 614 | 615 | 16  | Consider font colour and size, or Perhaps offset the descriptors to the side of the Triangle  | Done  |
| Douglas, Diane               |           |    |     |     | -   |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government      |
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 16 | 616 | 16  | 616 | There is missing comma in each reference.   | draft of the chapter.   |
| Juli Walig                   | Chapter 2 | 10 | 010 | 10  | 010 | There is missing comma in each reference.   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government      |
| lun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 17 | 627 | 17  | 627 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 17 | 027 | 1/  | 027 | Only the last flame of the author should be tited in the reference.   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government      |
|                              | Chantar 2 | 17 | C40 | 17  | C40 | There is no such reference (Antonia Laurerd, 2004) in the Continu 2.4 Deference   | =   |
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 17 | 640 | 17  | 640 | There is no such reference 'Antonia Layard, 2004' in the Section 2.4 Reference.   | draft of the chapter.   |
|                              |           |    |     | l   |     |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government      |
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 17 | 642 | 17  | 643 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     |   |   |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     | Please include the report of 'Van der Esch S, ten Brink B, Stehfest E, Bakkenes M, Bouwman A, Sewell  |   |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     |   | ·   |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     | on food, water, climate change mitigation and biodiversity; Scenarios for the UNCCD Global Land   | references and estimates of degradation in the PBL report were already      |
| Astrid Hilgers               | Chapter 2 | 17 | 651 | 22  | 775 | Outlook. PBL Netherlands Environmental Assessment Agency Report. The Hague' in this analysis  | included in the chapter, including in figures.                              |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     |   | We agree in theory, however, in practice, the Society for Ecological        |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     |   | Restoration doesn't seem to have published a report on the extent of        |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     |   | degradation, or on methods to assess it (See                                |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     |   | http://www.ser.org/page/SERDocuments). Could you provide us with a          |
| Javier Ernesto Cortés Suárez | Chapter 2 | 17 | 651 | 17  | 651 | These should also include information from the Society for Ecological Restoration (SER).  | reference?  |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     |   |   |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     | Please include in this analysis the report of 'Van der Esch S, ten Brink B, Stehfest E, Bakkenes M,   |   |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     | Bouwman A, Sewell A, Van den Berg M (2017, forthcoming). Exploring the impact of changes in land  | See response to comment #291: "We now cite the PBL report in section        |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     | use and land condition on food, water, climate change mitigation and biodiversity; Scenarios for the  | 2.2.1.2. Note that some of the references and estimates of degradation in   |
| Ben ten Brink                | Chapter 2 | 17 | 651 | 22  | 775 | UNCCD Global Land Outlook. PBL Netherlands Environmental Assessment Agency Report. The Hague'   | the PBL report were already included in the chapter, including in figures." |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     |   |   |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     |   | Thank you for pointing this out. The sentence now reads: "Although for a    |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     |   | given ecosystem, at a given point in space and time, there is a unique      |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     |   | estimate of the impact of human activities on biodiversity and ecosystem    |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     |   | functions and services, the magnitude of degradation can be perceived       |
| UNCCD SPI                    | Chapter 2 | 17 | 652 |     | 653 | Reword for clarity.   | differently by different actors/stakeholders."                              |
| ONCED 3F1                    | Chapter 2 | 17 | 032 |     | 033 | neword for clarity.   | differently by different actors/stakeholders.                               |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     |   | The sentence now reads: "It is worth noting that while the uses of local    |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     |   | =   |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     |   | ecological knowledge for regional and global assessments (such as the       |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     |   | ones produced by IPBES) are becoming more common (Danielsen et al.,         |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     |   | 2003; Julia P. G. Jones et al., 2008; van der Hoeven et al., 2004), the     |
|                              | 1         |    | 1   | 1   | I   | Point not clear: while the uses of local  | existence of shifting baseline syndromes means that these sorts of data     |
| UNCCD SPI                    | Chapter 2 | 17 | 657 | 1   | 658 | ecological knowledge for assessments like the one at hand are becoming more common  | need to be used with caution (Papworth et al., 2009).                       |
|                              | 1.        |    |     |     |     |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government      |
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 17 | 659 | 17  | 659 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |
|                              |           |    |     |     |     |   | The sentence now reads: this is not consitent with the fact that there is   |
|                              | 1         |    |     | 1   |     |   | only one possible value of deviation from the natural state baseline for    |
| UNCCD SPI                    | Chapter 2 | 18 | 666 |     | 667 | Point not clear. Reword   | biodiversity and ecosystem functions.                                       |
|                              |           | •  |     |     |     |   |   |

|                                |                        |    | ı   | 1  | 1   |   | T  |
|--------------------------------|------------------------|----|-----|----|-----|---|--|
| Steve Prince                   | Chapter 2              |    | 666 |    | 666 | Correct this reference, here and throughout the Chapter. There are two Navarro references, both suggest they are not actually published. (LDRA does not allow unpublished references to be used)  | You are correct. The Navarro et al. paper was submitted early in 2017 but unfortunately, the review process has been taking more time than expected. References to this paper have been removed, and replaced when appropriate by Pereira et al. 2014 (see full reference below). Pereira HM, Navarro LM, Ceausu S, Gonçalves B, Marques A, Carvalho-Ribeiro S, Alkemade R, ten Brink B (2014). Target 15 - Ecosystem restoration and resilience. In Progress towards the Aichi Biodiversity Targets: An Assessment of Biodiversity Trends, Policy Scenarios and Key Actions. Eds. Leadley, P.W., Krug, C.B., Alkemade, R., Pereira, H.M., Sumaila U.R., Walpole, M., Marques, A., Newbold, T., Teh, L.S.L, van Kolck, J., Bellard, C., Januchowski-Hartley, S.R. and Mumby, P.J Secretariat of the Convention on Biological Diversity, Montreal, Canada. Technical Series 78, 500 pages.  Apologies but we do not understand where "composition" and "structure"  |
| Pedro Mendoza                  | Chapter 2              | 18 | 671 | 18 | 672 | Use the attributes composition and structure Table 2.1. Benefits and limitations of major approaches used to map and quantify degraded lands  | should be introduced in this paragraph.  |
|                                |                        |    |     |    |     | (Gibbs & Salmon 2015) 1 - It would be more appropriate to rewrite the table, 1instead of making   |  |
| RANDRIANTSIZAFY Ignela Sahondr | Chapter 2              | 18 | 680 | 18 | 682 | "copy-paste"  | Agreed. This will be done by the design team of IPBES.   |
| RANDRIANTSIZAFY Ignela Sahondr | Chapter 2              | 18 | 683 | 19 | 684 | Table 2.2. Synthesis of continental and global scale estimates of degradation (Gibbs & Salmon 2015) 1 - It would be more appropriate to rewrite the table, 1 instead of making "copy-paste"   | Agreed. Note that this table will no longer be used in this chapter as the information was redundant to some extent with Figure 2.8  |
| Steve Prince                   | Chapter 2              |    | 683 |    | 683 | These estimates have been shown to be based on incorrect methods (Sonneveld, B. G., & Dent, D. L. (2009). How good is GLASOD? Journal of Environmental Management, 90(1), 274–283. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.jenvman.2007.09.008 and: Prince, S. D. (2016). Where does desertification occur? Mapping dryland degradation at regional to global scales. In R. Behnke & M. Mortimore (Eds.), In The End of Desertification? Disputing Environmental Change in the Drylands. Springer-Praxis Earth System Science Series.) Unless the authors of this Chapter can present evidence to refute these assessments, they should not be included in LDRA. Harmonization with the critique in Chapter 4 (Sect 4.1.4) is another consideration. | Unlike chapter 4, we discuss here the concepts, perceptions, and approaches to assess degradation (and restoration). In particular, the whole point of this section is precisely to show that there are many approaches to assess degradation, that lead to various estimates. We appreciate the suggestion of additional references to make our case, but do not consider that this warrants removing the estimates in question. For reference, we make the following point: "Furthermore, the lack of common definition means that there will be different monitoring approaches, different indicators, and different thresholds (e.g. (Vogt et al., 2011)) which will considerably limit interoperability and integration across temporal and spatial scales for meaningful assessments. An additional source of variation between assessments can arise from the use of different methods."  |
| Eila Gendig                    | Chapter 2              | 19 | 685 |    |     | Low resolution in both - Table 2.2 and Figure 2.7. Also bar diagram added to Figure 2.8   | The final design and resolution of the figures will be improved for the final version of the assessment.   |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou           | Chapter 2              | 19 | 687 | 19 | 687 | In addition, you could combine the land degradtaion maps with demography. This has been done by Barbier and Hochard: Barbier EB, Hochard JP (2016) Does Land Degradation Increase Poverty in Developing Countries? PLoS ONE 11(5): e0152973. doi:10.1371/ journal.pone.0152973 More detailed maps and information available in report at eld-initiative.org > Publication by the same authors. These maps could potentially help target areas for land restoration/rehabilitation more effectively than the GLASOD ones. Maybe better placed on page 20 lines 724-735?  | Thank you for suggesting this reference! The following text has been added to the paragraph that you mention: "Though the link between human pressure and degradation is limited by the scarcity of global and spatially explicit data, identifying those areas altered by human activities can be a first step towards assessing degradation and potential restoration (Geldmann et al., 2014). This type of assessment is all the more relevant considering the livelihood of the human populations relying on land as a resource. It was for instance estimated that 1.33 billion people lived on "degrading agricultural land" in 2000 (Barbier and Hochard, 2016, 95% of which were in developing countries, a number that increased by 13% by 2012. Similarly, Bai et al., (2008b) estimated that over 1.5 billion people (i.e. 24% of the world population at the time of their study) were affected by land degradation. This further suggests that even though some developing countries might experience economic growth, the proportion of their population living in degraded rural areas, particularly in remote areas, might not benefit from it (Barbier and Hochard, 2016)." |
| Chausa Dainea                  | Chanter 3              |    | 687 |    | 687 | Delete in view of comment on line 593   | We kindly disagree as explained in our response to your comment on line  |
| Steve Prince Steve Prince      | Chapter 2<br>Chapter 2 |    | 688 |    | 705 | Delete in view of comment on line 683.  These data re no longer regarded as reliable. See comment on line 683.  | We kindly disagree as explained in our response to your comment on line 683  |
|                                |                        |    |     |    |     |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Jun Wang                       | Chapter 2              | 20 | 708 | 20 | 708 | There is missing comma in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.  |

|               |           |    | 1   |    |     |  |  |
|---------------|-----------|----|-----|----|-----|--|--|
| Royal Gardner | Chapter 2 | 20 | 709 | 20 | 723 | Inconsistent definitions of what constitutes a wetland are also a challenge. The Ramsar Convention, for example, uses a very broad definition that includes rivers and lakes. What is the definition of wetlands being used by IPBES? For a more recent discussion of the global extent of wetlands, see the attached chapter by Finlayson, Milton, and Prentice (2016).  The downscaling analyses of Fluet-Chouinard et al. (2015) https://wle.cgiar.org/development-global-inundation-map-high-spatial-resolution-topographic-downscaling-coarse-scale — suggest that higher estimates may be realistic, and could still be an underestimate.  Note that as our ability to measure wetlands more preciselyincreases — eg, through Earth Observation — the extent of known wetlands increases. See, eg, recently discovered peatlands in the DRC, referenced in Chapter 4, page 37. This could give the incorrect impression: wetland extent is not increasing; only known wetland extent increases, while wetland losses continue. | This is a really good point, thank you! We have added a couple of sentences mentioning the difficulty arising from the use of different definitions of wetland: Secondly, the assessment of wetland degradation is further complicated by the varying definitions of wetlands that are being used, for scientific publications and for assessments. For instance similarly to the definition adopted for IPBES assessments, in the Clean Water Act of the USA (EPA 1990), wetlands are considered to "generally include swamps, marshes, bogs and similar areas". Yet, the Ramsar Convention considers that the list of important wetland sites "may incorporate riparian and coastal zones adjacent to the wetlands, and islands or bodies of marine water deeper than six metres at low tide lying within the wetlands" (Ramsar Convention Secretariat 2013). In the Ecosystem Typology of the European Union, wetlands are represented by two categories: "inland wetlands" and "marine inlets and transitional waters" (Maes et al., 2013; EEA 2015). "We also now address your last comment with the following statement"Emerging technologies and better access to Earth Observation products are promising advances to refine the global mapping of wetland (e.g. peatlands in Dargie et al., 2017 and Global surface water in Pekel et al., 2016), but caution will have to be used when defining the baseline, while acknowledging that an increase in extent might be an artefact of technological improvement rather than resulting from conservation and restoration actions." Note that we do not have access to the chapter by Finlayson, Milton and Prentice (2016) that you mention. |
|               |           |    |     |    |     | with more than 70% of earth's surface covered by water, "75% of teh globe have been transformed  |  |
| Eila Gendig   | Chapter 2 | 20 | 727 |    | 728 | by humans" seems not feasible. Needs and explanation of "transformation" or the addition that this is terrestrial / land environments only   | You are absolutely right, this is 75% of the global land area. The sentence has been edited accordingly.   |
| Gardner       | Chapter 2 | 20 | 736 | 22 | 775 | I am concerned that Fig. 2.8, by converting the WET Index percentage losses of wetland extent (~30%) to a percentage of overall land degradation (2%), gives a misimpression that wetland losses are less significant that they actually are. Is the global estimate of lost and degraded forest in Fig. 2.8 (20%) net forest coverage change, or forest loss and degradation? I went back to the reference – van Kolck et al., 2014 – but could not find a clear answer, although it contains a very good discussion about the challenges of quantifying global wetland extent.   | The percentages in figure 2.8 are relative to the global ice-free terrestrial land surface. Note that we reviewed the calculations for wetland. We used the estimate of 900 Mha from Lehner and Doll (2004) and applied an increase of 30% by backcasting the WET index to 1970. Considering then that in 1970, wetland represented 9% of the terrestrial area (1170Mha) and that 3% have been lost. We explain this calculation in the caption (see *). For forest and grassland, using data and information provided in van Klock et al., 2014, we estimated that 76% and 55% of those ecosystems respectively, had been degraded. The figure has now been edited to address your comment, for wetlands and other ecosystem types, when appropriate.   |
| Jun Wang      | Chapter 2 | 20 | 738 | 20 | 738 | Unexpected bracket appears.  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.   |
| Eila Gendig   | Chapter 2 | 20 | 745 | 21 | 751 | Not clear, why the relative difference in Finland's area of land degradation and global estimates is of considerable difference; or actually: why is Finalnd thought to be an average example to compare global estimates to? It is not clear how much degradation was estimated by Kotiaho, to contrast with 8.2% (the cited figure   | We now realise that a rather crucial part of a sentence has been lost in this paragraph. The missing information was added and it now reads: "The extent of degraded area across all terrestrial ecosystems represented 61% of the Finnish land area, and rose to 68% when considering forest ecosystems only. Yet, a decade earlier, and using a global assessment, only 8.2% of the terrestrial area of Finland were considered degraded (Bai et al., 2008a), and nearly all of the country was considered part of the remaining global wilderness (Mittermeier et al., 2003).". To further clarify, the point of this paragraph is to discuss that, in addition to the variation in estimates of degradation emerging from the use of different approaches, definitions, and methods, assessments done at different scales might lead to different results too, and create a missmatch between global and national estimates which could impact decision-making and restoration planning.  Indeed, part of the original sentence was missing. See our repply to the   |
| UNCCD SPI     | Chapter 2 | 20 | 745 |    |     | 2.8 does not appear to contain this information)   | previous comment (#308)  |
| Eila Gendig   | Chapter 2 | 20 | 746 |    |     | Not clear where to spot this in Figure 2.8   | The reference to the figure is in relation to the " previous global assessments". Figure 2.8 only considers global estimates of degradation.   |

| Eila Gendig                  | Chapter 2 | 21 | 757 |    | 759 | Can you give an example of a proxy for degree of land degradation?   | The examples were given in the sentence (risk of, and susceptibility to a given driver). The sentence has been edited for clarity and now reads: " In some cases, the 'risk of', or 'susceptibility to' a given driver can be used as a proxy for the actual degree of degradation since they are easier to quantify and to map."  |
|------------------------------|-----------|----|-----|----|-----|--|--|
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 21 | 767 |    | 767 | Some of these have been shown to be inappropriate, e.g. (2) & (4), (6) restates the same unfounded statements. There are much better sources available for some of these and other aspects (see Ch. 4).  | We kindly disagree as explained in our response to your comment on line  |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 21 | 773 |    | 773 | See comment on line 666. Is this now published? If not, should be removed.   | Unfortunately, the manuscript is still in revision while we approach the deadline for the final version of the chapter. References to Navarro et al., in review have been replaced when appropriate by Pereira et al., 2014 (see response to comment on line 298 of this excel file).  |
| Javier Ernesto Cortés Suárez | Chapter 2 | 22 | 776 | 22 | 776 | These title should also consider the following concepts:  1. Ecological sucession. 2. Stochasticity. 3. Homeostasis y Homeorhesis. 4. Functional group. 5. Ecological trajectory. 6. Participatory Ecological Restoration.   | The concepts discussed in this section have been selected as "Difficulty arises from the fact that these concepts are often invisible at the local scale and can occur over long periods of time. But ignoring these concepts may lead to erroneous conclusions about the state and responses of biodiversity and ecosystem functions and services." We have now added "ecological successions" explicitely in the timelag and timescales sections. "Homeostasis and Homeorhesis" are somehow addressed in the resilience part although not explicitely under those terms. Finally, we do not believe that the remaining terms should be discussed here. Not that they are not relevant to land degradation and restoration (they are) but we do not think that they belong this particular section. |
| Pedro Mendoza                | Chapter 2 | 22 | 779 | 22 | 779 | Include "secondary succession", damping; heterogeneity   | Ecological successions have been explicitely added in this section (see our response to the previous comment). However, we do not agree that "damping" and "heterogeneity" should be discussed here as this section is dedicated to concepts that are "often invisible at the local scale and can occur over long periods of time", and that might be ignored as a result.   |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 22 | 785 |    | 786 | Delete. This is not an example of lags, simply a (cryptic) mention of the issue.   | We are not sure to understand what the reviewer is refering to in these lines. In doubt, we have edited a sentence for clarity and it now reads: "For example, the IPBES plenary (IPBES, 2015) defined degraded land by observed loss of biodiversity, but it should ideally also account for time lags."  |
| Chaus Deines                 | Chantar 2 | 22 | 788 |    | 788 | " has a section of the section of th | We kindly disagree for the reviewer's suggestion for edit. Time lags in species extinctions, in the ecological litterature are generally known as the extinction debt (as stated in the chapter). Saying that they are "sometimes called" extinction debt (as suggested) would imply that other  |
| Steve Prince Thomas Brooks   | Chapter 2 | 22 | 789 | 22 | 790 | "has sometimes been called"  See also Brooks, Pimm & Oyugi (1999) Time lag between deforestation and bird extinction in tropical forest fragments. Conservation Biology 13: 1140–1150.   | concepts/names are also commonly used which would be erroneous.  Thank you for the suggestion. We now added the following sentences in the seccond paragraph discussing time lags: " For instance, using data on bird populations in a fragmented forest in Kenya, Brooks et al. (1999) estimated that 50 years after the isolation of forest fragments of 1000 ha, only half of the expected extinctions had already occurred. []  Considering time lags such as extinction debts can lessen the impact of degradation by buying more time to land managers and conservation planners to improve the ecosystem condition by restoration or sufficient rehabilitation before the projected extinctions occur (Brooks et al., 1999)."   |
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 22 | 789 | 22 | 789 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  We do not understand what the reviewer wants us to check. The content  |
| Mahmood Yekeh Yazdandoost    | Chapter 2 | 22 | 791 | 22 | 799 | Please check.  | and syntax of the paragraph seems sound to us.   |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 |    | 794 |    | 795 | If the habitat is destroyed, how can there be a lag in extinction?   | Unless you consider that the natural habitat is destroyed and replaced by a completely hostile matrix (e.g. remaining patches of natural habitats are like islands surrounded by water) affected species might still be able to survive in the degraded matrix and/or use the remaining fragments of natural habitats. In both cases, this will mean that those affected species will have access to less ressources, possibly leading to a decrease fitness, reduced population sized, and higher vulnerability to stochastic events.   |

|                           | I         |    | 1   |    | I   |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
|---------------------------|-----------|----|-----|----|-----|---|---|
| Jun Wang                  | Chapter 2 | 22 | 795 | 22 | 795 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |
|                           |           |    |     |    |     |   | You are correct. We have rephrased the sentence which now reads as follows: "Considering time lags such as extinction debts can lessen the impact of degradation by buying more time to land managers and conservation planners to improve the ecosystem condition by restoration   |
| Steve Prince              | Chapter 2 |    | 797 |    | 797 | Why would one want to lessen the lag in effects of degradation? Could it not contribute to the restoration? Perhaps the idea of "extinction debt" needs more explanation?   | or sufficient rehabilitation before the projected extinctions occur (Brooks et al., 1999). "  |
| Eila Gendig               | Chapter 2 | 22 | 800 | 22 | 801 | Recolonization is only likely, when adequate populations of the extinct species exist within walking/flying or otherwise movement-distance. Otehrwise, humans will need to interfer (if wanted) and relocate  | That is correct, which is also why we specify that we are talking about "local" extinctions. We believe that the fact that remnant populations must be within "dispersable" distances to allow recolonization to be implicit and prefer not to further detail an already long chapter, but added "natural" in front of recolonization nonetheless for clarity.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
| Jun Wang                  | Chapter 2 | 22 | 801 | 22 | 801 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |
| Steve Prince              | Chapter 2 | 22 | 805 |    | 805 | Explanation of "wilding" would be useful.   | You probably mean "rewilding" (wilding is not a term in this context). We have expanded the sentence to add a definition for rewilding, which now reads: "This land abandonment created an opportunity for restoration via ecological rewilding, i.e. the passive management of ecological succession with the goal of restoring natural ecosystem processes and reducing the human control of landscapes (Navarro & Pereira, 2012; Pereira & Navarro, 2015)."  |
|                           |           |    |     |    |     | What country has a 10-year statute of limitation? It would be helpful if this was prsented as ane   | France does. You're right, it's not universal, but it's more or less around 10 years. The point is that it'mostly not relevant to ecological damages. I have  |
| Gardner                   | Chapter 2 | 22 | 813 | 22 | 815 | example. The statement appears definitive, when such a timeframe is not universal.  | rephrased.  |
|                           |           |    |     |    |     | This topic is closely connected with typologies of "degradation" See Ch. 4 Sect 4.1.2.1). That section should be cited here. However, the whole issue of types of degradation should probably be in Chapter   | This is a good point. We have added a reference to Chapter 4 by editing a sentence in this section as follows: "Nonetheless, resilience is particularly relevant to degradation and restoration (see also Chapter 4 section 4.1.2.1 for further discussion on the role of ecological resilience in degradation processes)." Concerning the option of migrating some text from chapter 4 into chapter 2, this was, as far as I know, not discussed or formalised   |
| Steve Prince              | Chapter 2 |    | 822 |    | 822 | 2 - discuss with Ch. 4.   | between the CLAs at the 2nd authors meeting.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
| Jun Wang                  | Chapter 2 | 23 | 825 | 23 | 826 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |
| Jun Wang                  | Chapter 2 | 23 | 844 | 23 | 844 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| Jun Wang                  | Chapter 2 | 23 | 846 | 23 | 846 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
|                           |           |    |     |    |     | Invasive species (i.e. arthropods, reptiles and mammals - feral or wild animals and plants) are significant drivers of "regime shift" in many global settings. Given IS impacts globally it would be appropriate to highlight them as an agent of ecosystem "regime shift". Arthropods are particular acute | Thank you for pointing this out. We have now added the following to the section on Regime shifts: "Regime shifts can also be caused by the overexploitation or introduction of species (Leadley et al., 2010). Invasive Alien Species have for instance changed biotic and abiotic conditions in island ecosystems (Burgiel 2010), caused shifts from submerged to floating plants in aquatic ecosystems (Henning et al., 2017). More generally, they can alter trophic cascades (Estes et al., 2011) which can result in collapses |
| U.S. government           | Chapter 2 | 23 | 852 | 23 | 863 | in tropical island settings(i.e. cycas in the Marianas, Western Pacific).   | in ecosystems (e.g. predator invasion in Downing et al., 2012)."  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
| Jun Wang                  | Chapter 2 | 23 | 854 | 23 | 855 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |
| Jun Wang                  | Chapter 2 | 23 | 860 | 23 | 860 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| Mahmood Yekeh Yazdandoost | Chapter 2 | 24 | 873 | 24 | 878 | Correct   | Thank you.  |
| Jun Wang                  | Chapter 2 | 24 | 880 | 24 | 881 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| Royal Gardner             | Chapter 2 | 24 | 896 | 24 | 897 | India also has a Green Tribunal.  | Yes, but we can't be exhaustive for all countries wordlwide. I've added your example  |
| Thomas Brooks             | Chapter 2 | 24 | 906 | 24 | 906 | Good use of Mittermeier et al. (2003) & Sanderson et al. (2002)   | Thank you   |
| ***                       | P         |    |     |    |     |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
| Jun Wang                  | Chapter 2 | 24 | 906 | 24 | 906 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |

| Stave Drives             | Charton 2           | 24       | 000        |          | 000        | Esipova, E. (2017). The last frontiers of wilderness: Tracking loss of intact forest landscapes from 2000 to 2013. Science Advances, 3(1). Retrieved from  | Indeed, thank you for the suggested reference! It has been added to the text, which now reads:"In fact, relatively little of the earth's land area can be considered natural or "wild" today (Mittermeier et al., 2003; Eric W. Sanderson et al., 2000), while "intact landscapes" such as forest continue  |
|--------------------------|---------------------|----------|------------|----------|------------|--|---|
| Steve Prince             | Chapter 2           | 24       | 906        |          | 906        | http://advances.sciencemag.org/content/3/1/e1600821.abstract   | to decrease in extent (Potapov et al., 2017)."  When considering restoration, there should be only one baseline, whereas  |
| Steve Prince             | Chapter 2           | 24       | 910        |          | 912        | This is not a matter of a shifting baseline - it is simply another baseline. No one denies that Europe once had no terraces. However, the existing land use and how it can be used to maximize NCP is the issue, not some distant Holocene condition. See comment on lines 558-559 ("Interestingly the report does recognize that a pre-human state is not always relevant ("semi-natural grasslands have no natural state that would be free of human intervention") Restoration of tree cover >100yrs old in semi-natural grasslands is not the desired condition. This is an example of the Target (or Desired) state discussed in Chs 1 and 4.") | there can be potentially several targets (see section 2.2.1.1). This is the approach that we used throughout the entire chapter, which also means that we kindly disagree with the fact that something can be "simply another baseline". We define the shifting baseline syndrome, which applies to this case in section 2.2.2.1 as follows: "shifting baseline syndrome, which refers to changing human perceptions of ecosystem (Pauly, 1995)"  |
| Jun Wang                 | Chapter 2           | 25       | 915        | 25       | 915        | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| Steve Prince             | Chapter 2           |          | 922        |          | 938        | Note the contrary view which questions the reality of desertificationm (Behnke, R., & Mortimore, M. (2015). The End of Desertification? Disputing Environmental Change in the Drylands. Springer-Praxis Earth System Science Series.)  | Thank you for the suggestion. We make mention of this reference in the paragraph, in a sentence which now reads: "Severe environmental disasters had, by then, accelerated the process, such as the Sahelian drought [but see Behnke and Baltimore (2015) for a discussion on the reality of this drought and desertification in general], and policy makers resorted to using a vocabulary of emergency (e.g. "disappearance of countries"), in order to accelerate actions ( United nation conference on desertification (UNCOD)D 1976)." Note that the book is not in open access which limits a more detailed use of the chapters in this assessment. |
|                          | ·                   |          |            | <u></u>  |            |  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
| Jun Wang  Marcus Zisenis | Chapter 2 Chapter 2 | 25       | 925        | 25<br>25 | 925<br>949 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  There are no static ecosystems in landscape as they permanently change during succession and human influences, as well as species turnover. Thus, certain regional participative indicators are necessery to assess land degradation and recovery in a participatory decision-making process of the people directly and indirectly concerned. What can be achieved is mainly a similar vegetation structure as pointed out in the mentioned examples.  | draft of the chapter.  I am not sure to understand the comment, or what the reviewer is asking. There used to be a section discussing indicators (e.g. CBD indicators) in the FOD, but it is now gone.  |
|                          |                     |          |            |          |            |  | The exact definition of the scoping document is: " For the purposes of this thematic assessment, "degraded land" is defined as land in a state that results from persistent decline or loss of biodiversity and ecosystem functions and services that cannot fully recover unaided within decadal time scales." The point made in this chapter refert to the "decadal time scales". Most ecosystems can recover, but the time needed can be much  |
| Steve Prince             | Chapter 2           |          | 940        |          | 940        | The IPBES definition of degradation states that recovery is not possible.  | larger that what is considered "decadal time scales".   |
| Jun Wang                 | Chapter 2           | 25       | 941        | 25       | 942        | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| Jun Wang                 | Chapter 2           | 25       | 954        | 25       | 954        | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou     | Chapter 2           | 25       | 957        | 26       | 972        | Your definition of land degradation is based on a 10 year timeframe. This is the same for the Aichi targets (2011-2020 = 10 years). Why advocate for longer-term perspectives then? It is good, the discrepancy just needs to be acknowledged and discussed.   | We do not define land degradation on a 10 year timeframe. The point of this paragraph is to present the discrepancy between conservation targets that are time bound (e.g. Aichi targets for 2020) and the fact that restoration should be considered with a long term perspective. We believe that this paragraph does ackowledges and discusses the discrepancy already.  |
| Steve Prince             | Chapter 2           | 25       | 957        |          | 957        | Replace "time-bound" with "linked to a specific date"  | "Time-bound" is more appropriate in this case. See for instance the definition of time-bound within the SMART framework for goals: "Goals should be linked to a timeframe that creates a practical sense of urgency, or results in tension between the current reality and the vision of the goal. Without such tension, the goal is unlikely to produce a relevant outcome."   |
|                          |                     |          |            |          |            |  | It refers to the paper by Sarrazin & Lecomte (2016). Blind Anthropocene means a geological period dominated by Humans who would not take into account the intrinsic right of other species to exist. See also "Human  |
| Steve Prince             | Chapter 2           | 25       | 971        |          | 972        | Meaning unclear: what is a "blind Anthropocene"?   | progress vs. Ethics", subsection 2.3.1.2  |
| Steve Prince Jun Wang    | Chapter 2 Chapter 2 | 25<br>26 | 971<br>972 | 26       | 972<br>972 | Meaning unclear: what is a "blind Anthropocene"?  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   |   |

|                               |                        |          |              | 1  | 1            | T  | Γ   |
|-------------------------------|------------------------|----------|--------------|----|--------------|--|---|
| Martin Obermaier<br>Jun Wang  | Chapter 2 Chapter 2    | 26<br>27 | 989<br>994   | 27 | 994<br>994   | The statement 'investments on biofuels by the EU has caused indirect land use change in the countries where biofuels are produced (essentially in South America)' is difficult to ascertain. What we know is that the 'food versus fuel' debate, which reached its climax in 2008-09, has certainly led to the modification of previously ambitious EU biofuels targets to something more modest, especially regarding the use of first generation crop-based fuels (Bailis and Baka, 2011). In Brazil, biofuels cause indirect land use change, but the available evidence (Lapola et al., 2010; Andrade et al., 2013) usually does not link this to foreign demand (e.g., from outside Brazil) but to domestic demand (e.g., existence of biofuel blending mandates). I therefore suggest to substitute 'the EU has caused indirect land use change 'with something like 'there are concerns that increasing EU demand for biofuels will increase indirect land use change in countries where'   | Thank you. We modified the sentence according to your suggestion. We do not discuss biofuels anymore.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government                   |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2              | 27       | 998          | 27 | 998          | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | draft of the chapter.   |
| Eila Gendig                   | Chapter 2              | 27       | 1000         | 27 | 1017         | Have there been any discussions or concepts, or are there examples, that include "minimization of environemntal impacts from outsourcing degradation" (e.g. By internalising externalities) at a large scale? In a global free market, one could assume that the region, whihc can produce product "A" with the best ratio of "MAximising return: minimising environmental cost" would focus on this branch of production for a supra-regional market. Whereas other products would be better produced in other areas and traded.  | This is a good point, but the discussion on telecoupling and environmental effects might be too recent for decision making, in terms of "what is produced where", to include it, particularly in a transnational way.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2              | 27       | 1016         | 27 | 1016         | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2              | 27       | 1025         | 27 | 1025         | There is missing comma in each reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |
| UNCCD SPI Jun Wang            | Chapter 2              | 27       | 1032         | 27 | 1033         | The sentence makes no sense. reword to clarify. If the assertion is that there is no conceptual basis for management of land degradation, then SPI strongly rejects this statement, and refers the authors to the Conceptual Framework for Land Degradation Neutrality (Orr et al, 2017).  There is missing comma in each reference, and the brackets there must also be checked.  | Thank you, it is not what we meant. We have rephrased the sentence. Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| 73.11 TT 3.15                 |                        |          |              |    |              |  | We do not understand the reviewer's comment and can thus not address  |
| UNCCD SPI                     | Chapter 2              | 27       | 1039         |    |              | status with respect to what feature?   | it.   |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2              | 27       | 1040         | 27 | 1040         | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2              | 28       | 1042         | 28 | 1042         | Only the first author should be cited in the reference.  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
|                               |                        |          |              |    |              |  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2              | 28       | 1047         | 28 | 1047         | Only the first author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2              | 28       | 1061         | 28 | 1061         | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| Eila Gendig                   | Chapter 2              | 28       | 1063         | 28 | 1067         | Can we elaborate on having multiple regional soil conventions instead of 1 global document; especially on its risks and benefits?  | It's one of the option yes  |
| UNCCD SPI                     | Chapter 2              | 28       | 1065         |    | 1066         | is the intention of this statement to question the relevance of the UNCCD? Clarify.  | Ok thank you. It's not what we meant. We rephrased.   |
| Steve Prince                  | Chapter 2              | 28       | 1068         |    | 1068         | Is "Progress in the recognition " what is meant?   | The sentence has been rephrased   |
| L                             | Ch                     | 20       | 4070         | 20 | 4070         | The section is a section in the section in the section in the section in the section is a section in the sectio | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
| Jun Wang<br>Gardner           | Chapter 2<br>Chapter 2 | 28       | 1070<br>1071 | 28 | 1070<br>1071 | There is missing comma in each reference.  "Ramsar Convention" needs to be added to the parenthetical.   | draft of the chapter.<br>Thank you, added.  |
|                               |                        |          |              |    |              | Líneas 1074-1103: Argentina prefiere no incluir en el documento final la noción de "global implementation the LDN" que podría suponer que "land degradation in one country could be compensated in another one" (líneas 1079-1080) y la aseveración de que "LDN needs territorial boundaries or to be led by the concept of ecological equivalence to be fully efficient" (líneas 1180-1181). A ello se suma la introducción del concepto de "soil security" con el alcance de "food and water security" y la idea de "maintenance and improvement of the global soil resource", conceptos que   | Apologies but we do not understand what the reviewer means and could  |
| Marcia Levaggi                | Chapter 2              | 28       | 1074         | 29 | 1103         | Argentina solicita no incluir.   | not address the comment.  |
| Dan tan Drin!                 | Chemina 2              | 20       | 1074         | 20 | 1103         | Because it is difficult if not impossible to weigh different kinds of loss, it may be more promissing to determine neutrality per land condition factor, for example, productivity, land cover, water holding capacity, and SOC. In that case the LDN target is evaluated in terms of the size (volume) of a land condition factor (area x loss) in stead of simply the 'area of degradation' which, as shown above, an  |   |
| Ben ten Brink<br>Steve Prince | Chapter 2<br>Chapter 2 | 29<br>29 | 1074<br>1074 | 29 | 1103<br>1074 | inmeasurable entity. This approach is also useful in assessing restoration results.  Delete "under the authority".   | Thank you for your suggestion. I've added this point Done   |
| Steve Prince<br>Steve Prince  | Chapter 2<br>Chapter 2 | 29       | 1074         | 1  | 1074         | "UNCCD are implementing a 15th Sustainable"  | Changed   |
| STEAC LITTLE                  | Chapter 2              | 27       | 10/3         |    | 2010         |  | one bea   |

|                              | 1         | 1  | 1    |          | ı    |   |  |
|------------------------------|-----------|----|------|----------|------|---|--|
|                              |           |    |      |          |      | Regarding the implementation of the LDN, check the following scientific paper on the Conceptual   |  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      | Framework for LDN implementation at country level: Orr, B.J., A.L. Cowie, V.M. Castillo Sanchez, P.   |  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      | Chasek, N.D. Crossman, A. Erlewein, G. Louwagie, M. Maron, G.I. Metternicht, S. Minelli, A.E. Tengberg,   |  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      |   |  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      | S. Walter, and S. Welton. 2017. Scientific Conceptual Framework for Land Degradation Neutrality. A Report of the Science-Policy Interface. United Nations Convention to Combat Desertification (UNCCD), |  |
| C                            | Chapter 2 | 28 | 1079 | 28       | 1084 | Bonn, Germany. ISBN 978-92-95110-42-7 (hard copy), 978-92-95110-41-0 (electronic copy).   | This has been added, see response to comment 377.                          |
| Germany<br>UNCCD SPI         | Chapter 2 | 28 | 1079 | 20       | 1084 | please make it clear that there is no intention for this to be permitted  | This has been added, see response to comment 377.                          |
| UNCCD SPI                    | Спарсег 2 | 20 | 1079 |          | 1080 | prease make it clear that there is no intention for this to be permitted  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government     |
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 30 | 1080 | 30       | 1080 | There is missing comma in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.  |
| Juli Walig                   | Спарсег 2 | 30 | 1000 | 30       | 1000 | Under the Land Degradation Neutrality Target Setting Programme (LDN TSP), general LDN conceptual  | draft of the chapter.  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      | framework has been established and indicators to be utilized for of neutrality indicators were  |  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      | introduced by UNCCD/The Global Mechanism for baseline and target setting, using the combinations  |  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      | of land cover type, net primary productivity level and soil organic carbon level. It may be useful to   |  |
| Yuko Kurauchi                | Chapter 2 | 28 | 1082 | 28       | 1084 | reflect these progresses in the document.   | This has been added, see response to comment 377.                          |
| TUKO KUI BUCIII              | Спарсег 2 | 20 | 1002 | 20       | 1004 | please recognise the development of the conceptual framework for land degradation neutrality led by   | mis has been added, see response to comment 377.                           |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      | the UNCCD's SPI ( Orr et al.) and the work of the UNCCD secretariat in identification of indicators for   |  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      | LDN (Minelli, S . Erlewain and Castillo V 2016 Land Degradation Neutrality: from political vision to  |  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      | measurable targets. In Ginzky, H., Heuser, I.L., Qin, T., Ruppel, O.C., Wegerdt, P. (Eds.) International  |  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      | Yearbook on Soil Law and Policy 85-104;, IASS-Global Soil Forum 2015: grounding the Post-2015   |  |
| 1                            | 1         |    |      |          |      | Development Agenda: Options for the protection of our precious soil and land resources, CBD2016   |  |
| UNCCD SPI                    | Chapter 2 | 28 | 1082 |          |      | Decision XIII/28)   | This has been added, see response to comment 377.                          |
| ONCED 3F1                    | Chapter 2 | 20 | 1002 |          | 1    | Decision Anny 28)   | This has been added, see response to comment 377.                          |
|                              | 1         |    |      |          |      | The sentence is incorrect. The author should recognize the development of a scientific conceptual   |  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      | framework developed by a group of scientist under the guidance of the UNCCD Science Policy  |  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      | Interface (orr et al., 2017) The concept was peer reviewed by external experts . The LDN conceptual   |  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      | framework include indicators for monitoring based on the work done by the UNCCD to identify and   |  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      | select indicators for LDN (Minelli, S . Erlewain and Castillo V 2016 Land Degradation Neutrality: from  |  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      | political vision to measurable targets. In Ginzky, H., Heuser, I.L., Qin, T., Ruppel, O.C., Wegerdt, P. (Eds.)  |  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      | International Yearbook on Soil Law and Policy 85-104;, IASS-Global Soil Forum 2015: grounding the   |  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      | Post-2015 Development Agenda: Options for the protection of our precious soil and land resources,   |  |
| UNCCD secretariat            | Chapter 2 | 28 | 1082 | 28       | 1028 | CBD2016 Decision XIII/28)   | This has been added, see response to comment 377.                          |
| ONCCD Secretariat            | спарсег 2 | 20 | 1082 | 20       | 1028 | Please provide the wording of the French policy on compensation measures. Without knowing what it   | This has been added, see response to comment 377.                          |
| Eila Gendig                  | Chapter 2 | 28 | 1085 |          |      | entails and compares to other nation's policies, there is little value gain.  | You're right; I've added an explanation.                                   |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government     |
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 29 | 1092 | 29       | 1092 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government     |
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 29 | 1096 | 29       | 1096 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.  |
|                              | ·         |    |      |          |      | More relevant to land and food security are the Voluntary Guidelines on the responsible governance of   | Thank you for your suggestion. However, it's not in the law and this       |
| UNCCD SPI                    | Chapter 2 | 29 | 1101 |          | 1103 | tenure of land, fisheries and forests in the context of national food security.   | chapter is not about policy instruments.                                   |
| Eila Gendig                  | Chapter 2 | 29 | 1103 |          |      | "FAO 2016" is not included in the references  | Done   |
| Ü                            | ·         |    |      |          |      |   | We agree in theory, however, in practice, the Society for Ecological       |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      |   | Restoration doesn't see to have published a report on the extent of        |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      |   | degradation, or on methods to assess it (See                               |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      |   | http://www.ser.org/page/SERDocuments). Could you provide us with a         |
| Javier Ernesto Cortés Suárez | Chapter 2 | 29 | 1114 | 29       | 1114 | These approach should be based also on information from the Society for Ecological Restoration (SER).   | reference?   |
| Ben ten Brink                | Chapter 2 | 29 | 1115 | 30       | 1147 | See remark line 1074-1103   | I've rephrased.  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      |   |  |
| 1                            | 1         |    |      |          |      | there is a pervasive theme that degradation must be assessed relative to the natural condition. This is   | This issue has been dealt with a major revisions in the chapter and in the |
| UNCCD SPI                    | Chapter 2 | 29 | 1117 |          | 1122 | a more strict definition of degradation than the definition articulated in Ch1.   | SPM  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      |   |  |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 29 | 1117 | <u> </u> | 1117 | Misuse of the term "scientifically". It means using the scientific method, Would "objectively" be better?   | This has been added, see response to comment 377.                          |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      |   |  |
| 1                            | ĺ         | 1  |      |          |      | This is only true if the target state is known. If pre-human states are to be used, as you advocate, I  | This issue has been dealt with a major revisions in the chapter and in the |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 29 | 1120 | <u> </u> | 1121 | suppose "success" will only be achieved by, among other things, removal of humans!  | SPM  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      |   | This issue has been dealt with a major revisions in the chapter and in the |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 29 | 1123 | 1        | 1123 | Same comment as on line 1117.   | SPM  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      | Surely statistical design is included in these publications? Replication is, of course, essential to measure  |  |
|                              | ĺ         | 1  |      |          |      | significance of changes, but there are many other aspects of experiment design as well, so why  |  |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 29 | 1125 | <u> </u> | 1125 | mention this one only?  | Respectfully, I do not understand the point being made.                    |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      | This level of detail on methods seems inappropriate in an Assessment. Wouldn't a reference to a   | Thank you for your comment. The chapter overall has been shortened but     |
| Steve Prince                 | Chapter 2 | 29 | 1125 | <u> </u> | 1135 | publication on landscape ecology experimental design be enough?   | we feel this was an important detail to keep.                              |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government     |
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 29 | 1135 | 29       | 1135 | Unexpected bracket appears.   | draft of the chapter.  |
|                              |           |    |      |          |      | <del></del>   | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·                                      |

|                           | 1                      | 1        | 1            | 1  |              | T   | <del></del>  |
|---------------------------|------------------------|----------|--------------|----|--------------|---|--|
| Marcia Levaggi            | Chapter 2              | 37       | 1135         | 37 | 1151         | Se explica que el colapso de los servicios ambientales no reconoce fronteras nacionales soberanas. Bajo esa perspectiva, se explica que para revertir la degradación de la tierra debe crearse un nuevo campo para las negociaciones internacionales, para lo cual propone adoptar el principio de "ecological solidarity". Se indica que ese principio permitiria "trascend the old envieronment / development dilemma and foster cooperation policies motivated by a common interest". Señala que a pesar de que el Derecho Ambiental ha evolucionado para considerar los avances científicos, "ancient and strongly established legal concepts and principles limit its integration". Argentina no concuerda en que se tomen como conceptos "ancient and strongly established legal concepts" la noción de "sovereign rights with limited sovereign duties". Argentina solicita no incluir declaraciones de este tenor en el documento final.  Journal of Tropical Ecology, 27(5): 477-489. [doi: 10.1017/S0266467411000253] | "the old environment/development dilemma" is further explained section 2.2.4.1, particularly in the ins and outs of Stockholm Conference, where environment and development were considered to be two different paths. As an historical fact, it has to be mentioned independently of all political considerations. A recent example is the so-called "Guerra del papel", following Uruguay's decision to build a polluting paper factory on Rio de la Plata; Argentina protested, but without a legal basis could not obtain the project to be abandoned. As for "ancient and strongly established", we will rephrase.  Thank you. We have looked into this publication, but decided we had |
| Pedro Mendoza             | Chapter 2              | 29       | 1136         | 29 | 1136         | [www.esajournals.org/doi/abs/10.1890/08-1449.1  | sufficient citations in this section.  |
| Jun Wang                  | Chapter 2              | 29       | 1137         | 29 | 1137         | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Does this mean plots untouched by humans directly or indirectly (your "Natural state" baseline)?  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  This issue has been dealt with a major revisions in the chapter and in the   |
| Steve Prince              | Chapter 2              |          | 1139         |    | 1139         | Surely such sites are difficult to recognize, except in a few, rare situations.   | SPM  |
| UNCCD SPI                 | Chapter 2              | 30       | 1143         | 30 | 1143         | No bracket before Aide et al  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.   |
| lun Wang                  | Chapter 2              | 30       | 1143         | 30 | 1144         | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and the brackets there must also be checked.   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Jun Wang                  | Chapter 2              | 30       | 1143         | 30 | 1144         | This is a major problem, especially if a "Natural State" baseline is used. As such it needs to be placed  | draft of the chapter.  This issue has been dealt with a major revisions in the chapter and in the  |
| Steve Prince              | Chapter 2              |          | 1144         |    | 1147         | more prominently than the last sentence of the section.   | SPM  |
|                           |                        |          |              |    |              |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Jun Wang                  | Chapter 2<br>Chapter 2 | 30<br>30 | 1147<br>1148 | 30 | 1147<br>1148 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.  |
| Virginia Meléndez Ramírez | Chapter 2              | 30       | 1148         | 30 | 1148         | A paragraph on ecological economics can be included   | We mention ecological economics in section 2,3,2.  |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou      | Chapter 2              | 30       | 1149         | 30 | 1150         | I am not sure what the citation adds here, I would remove it.   | We use this citation to begin the new section, and decided to keep it.   |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou      | Chapter 2              | 30       | 1155         | 30 | 1163         | To me, consumption of biodiversity is rival and non excludable. Which means that biodiversity is not a public good as such but rather a common pool resource (low excludability and high substractability which is another way of saying rival non excludable). What you could say is that biodiversity display public good characteristics but you cannot say it is a public good.   | Thank you. We inserted your suggestion.  |
|                           |                        |          |              |    |              | The sentence with externalities is not quite accurate. Pigou is often referred to in relationship to (Pigouvian) taxes that aim to correct market externalities but not just in relationship to externalities. Externalities are not a gap that is filled. They are costs or benefits borne by a third party (i.e. other than consumer and producer involved in trading togethe) uncompensated for - definition by Hanley et al. is perfect!. Saying that the gap is filled by externalities is clumsy. Also, externalities are a form of market failure in economics. The previous sentence suggests that it is the perfect functionning of markets that leads to externalities which is not correct and needs revisions.  Suggestion: Therefore, a market economy does not always provide them at desired levels (CHECK THIS REVISION IS CONSISTENT WITH ORIGINAL AUTHOR CITED KOISTAD, 2000). This is a case of market failure with  |  |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou      | Chapter 2              | 30       | 1157         | 30 | 1159         | generation of externalities.  "An interesting path yet to be explored is to internalize the environmental cost into the price of a given product". Emission taxes are doing just that! They are internalising the externality into the  | Thank you. We inserted your suggestion.  |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou      | Chapter 2              | 30       | 1171         | 30 | 1171         | market price. This sentence that I have quoted is therefore completely wrong as it is phrased.  More generally speaking, getting an economist as a co-author on all chapters (at least 1 and 2) to check on the economic perspective and numbers could be good to make sure you are not instrumentalising this science and its results too much. I'd be happy to contribute in that capacity if you wish.   | Thank you. We inserted your suggestion.  |
| Eila Gendig               | Chapter 2              | 30       | 1172         |    | 1174         | Is there a real-life, recorded and analysed example of "internalizing environmental impact" (incl. Citation)?   | Yes. A good example is the polluting emission tax, applied to heavy trucks<br>in Germany, Austria and Switzerland, which is quite effective. See Sainteny<br>G. 2012. Plaidoyer pour l'écofiscalité. Paris. Buchet Chastel   |

|                      |            |    | ,    |    |      | Tu   |   |
|----------------------|------------|----|------|----|------|--|---|
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | "For decision-makers, cost-benefit analysis provides a feedback mechanism which confronts the  |   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | problem of market demand for commodities and lack of accounting for externalities with the   |   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | same tools and language, i.e. value and costs."  |   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      |  | We reformulated: "For decision makers, cost-benefit analysis provides a                           |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | Cost-benefit analysis is no feedback mechanism. It merely formalises expected costs and benefits over  | tool which helps to correct market prices by accounting for                                       |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | a specific timeframe. Costs are values too! Non marketed goods and services and externalities can be   | externalitiesand thus with same language, i.e. social benefits and social                         |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | accounted for in cost-benefit analysis after economic valuation. I am not sure what market demand for  | costs." However, this sentence will appear only in the final form of the                          |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou | Chapter 2  | 30 | 1176 | 30 | 1179 | commodity does here.   | assessment, because the suggestion came too late.   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      |  |   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | "Multi-criteria assessment (Munda, 2008; Rene Verburg et al., 2014) and de liberative approaches   |   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | (Habermas, 1984; Raymond et al., 2014; Vatn, 2009) in turn go beyond the exclusive focus of  |   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | environmental impact assessments on ecological structures and processes, OF COST-BENEFIT   |   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | ANALYSIS ON MONETARY VALUES to consider the context-specific and often conflicting values held   |   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | by human communities towards A COMMON GOAL (Langemeyer et al., 2016)."   |   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | Additions in societal lessons in the above. Places shoot (Language et al. 2015) is still valid a reference   |   |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou | Chapter 2  | 30 | 1180 | 30 | 1180 | Additions in capital letters in the above. Please check (Langemeyer et al., 2016) is still valid a reference after these additions.  | We inserted your suggestion.  |
| Emmanuelle Quillerou | Chapter 2  | 30 | 1180 | 30 | 1180 | after triese additions.  | we inserted your suggestion.  |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | this par seems to ignore the large literature from resource economics on measuring unpriced values.  |   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | Some early examples are: Sinden, J.A., 1974. A utility approach to the valuation of recreational and   |   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | aesthetic experiences. American Journal of Agricultural Economics, 56(1), pp.61-72. and Sinden, J.A.   | We kindly disagree and think that we have used a satisfactory number of                           |
| UNCCD SPI            | Chapter 2  | 31 | 1186 |    | 1194 | and Worrell, A.C., 1979. Unpriced values: decisions without market prices. New York: Wiley.  | references to measuring unpriced environmental values.  |
| ONCED SF1            | Chapter 2  | 31 | 1100 |    | 1134 | and Worrell, A.C., 1979. Oripriced values, decisions without market prices, New York, Wiley.   | Added: Manasi Kumar & Kumar,  |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      |  | 1188 2008; Giulia Wegner et al., 2011b). These psycho-cultural benefits of                        |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      |  | nature are increasingly proven  |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | There is no corresponding reference in the Section 2.4 Reference, and the brackets there must also be  | 1189 to be recognised by people (Chan, Guerry, et al., 2012; Hirons et al.,                       |
| Jun Wang             | Chapter 2  | 31 | 1187 | 31 | 1189 | checked.   | n.d.)f  |
| July Wally           | Chapter 2  | 51 | 1107 | 51 | 1103 | area area area area area area area area  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government                            |
| UNCCD SPI            | Chapter 2  | 31 | 1189 | 31 | 1189 | No bracket after n.d.  | draft of the chapter.   |
|                      |            | -  |      |    |      |  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government                            |
| Jun Wang             | Chapter 2  | 31 | 1190 | 31 | 1190 | Unexpected bracket appears.  | draft of the chapter.   |
|                      | ,          |    |      |    |      |  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government                            |
| UNCCD SPI            | Chapter 2  | 31 | 1191 | 31 | 1191 | No bracket before Fankhauser   | draft of the chapter.   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      |  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government                            |
| Jun Wang             | Chapter 2  | 31 | 1191 | 31 | 1191 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | draft of the chapter.   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      |  |   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | " recent survey (Laurans et al. 2013) showed that literature gives little attention to the issue   |   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | and rarely reports cases where ecosystem services economic valuation has been put in actual use  |   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | (i.e. ex-post examples). "   |   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      |  |   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | Yet a survey of US decision-markers has shown that they value economic information to inform their   |   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | decision (Avey and Desch (2013) What Do Policymakers Want From Us Results of a Survey of Current   |   |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou | Chapter 2  | 31 | 1192 | 31 | 1194 | and Former Senior National Security Decision Maker. International Studies Quarterly. 1-20).  | We inserted your suggestion.  |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      |  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government                            |
| Jun Wang             | Chapter 2  | 31 | 1192 | 31 | 1192 | There is missing comma in the reference.   | draft of the chapter.   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | property rights on environmental resources are NOT ALWAYS well defined.  |   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | Volument to be made an according to the control of the decrease of the decreas |   |
| Emmanuella Quillérau | Chantar 3  | 21 | 1105 | 21 | 1100 | You need to be more nuanced in your writing. Some forms of biodiversity have very clear ownership (if  | We inserted your supposting   |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou | Chapter 2  | 31 | 1195 | 31 | 1196 | on a specific piece of land etc)   | We inserted your suggestion.  |
| lun Mana             | Chapter 2  | 31 | 1197 | 31 | 1197 | There is missing comma in the reference.   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.      |
| Jun Wang             | Criapter 2 | 21 | 119/ | 21 | 113/ | mere is missing comma in the reference.  |   |
| Eila Gendig          | Chapter 2  | 31 | 1199 |    | 1204 | Can you provide an example of where and how this approach was used?  | Apologies but we could not find what you are alluding to and thus could not address your comment. |
| UNCCD SPI            | Chapter 2  | 31 | 1203 | 31 | 1204 | Not 2 full stops   | Checked   |
| Jun Wang             | Chapter 2  | 31 | 1203 | 31 | 1203 | Unexpected dot appears.  | Checked   |
|                      | Onapici 2  |    |      | 1  |      |  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government                            |
| Jun Wang             | Chapter 2  | 31 | 1209 | 31 | 1209 | There is missing comma in the reference.   | draft of the chapter.   |
| B                    |            |    |      |    |      | There is missing comma in the first reference, and only the first author should be cited in the last   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government                            |
| Jun Wang             | Chapter 2  | 31 | 1214 | 31 | 1214 | reference.   | draft of the chapter.   |
|                      |            |    | 1    |    |      |  | - · · · · · ·   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | Two problems with this sentence: "Ecological compensations work only for ordinary habitats; areas  |   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | with threatened species and rare habitats are irreplaceable, under strict regulation and must not be   |   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | included in the market exchange (McGillivray, 2012)." First, it's more of a directive than a policy-   |   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      | relevant option. Second, conservation banking in the US (discussed in chapters 6 and 8) is a   |   |
| Gardner              | Chapter 2  | 31 | 1215 | 31 | 1217 | compensation program for threatened and rare habitats and species.   | We inserted your suggestion.  |
| Thomas Brooks        | Chapter 2  | 31 | 1215 | 31 | 1216 | Add citation to Pilgrim et al. (2013) Conserv Lett here  | Reference added, thank you.   |
|                      |            |    |      |    |      |  |   |

|  |                                     |                | T                            |    |                      | In practice, protection of rare and threatened habitats or species outside of protected areas needs  |   |
|--|-------------------------------------|----------------|------------------------------|----|----------------------|--|---|
| Eila Gendig  | Chapter 2                           | 31             | 1215                         |    | 1217                 | society's support for protection in order to be excluded from market considerations.   | We mention this support in section 2.3.2  |
| 0  |                                     |                |                              |    |                      | contradicts the par above, which refers to rare habitats and says that in an ideal offset market "no net   |   |
| UNCCD SPI  | Chapter 2                           | 31             | 1215                         |    | 1217                 | loss" can be achieved.   | Nno contradiction: offsetting system is not allowed for rare habitats   |
| 0.1000 0.1   | chapter 2                           | 31             | 1213                         | +  | 1217                 | 1000 Carrier activities  | Monitoring and verification is needed to make it sure that habitat  |
|  |                                     |                |                              |    |                      |  | restoration has been successfully made, so that the buyer of the offsets  |
| UNCCD SPI  | Chapter 2                           | 31             | 1217                         |    |                      | How is monitoring and verification an important part of ecological competition?  | can be sure that compensation really has been made.   |
|  | Chapter 2                           | 31             | 1217                         | 31 | 1217                 |  | We mean competition   |
| U.S. government  | Chapter 2                           | 31             | 1217                         | 31 | 121/                 | What word is intended in this sentenece: competition or compensation?  | we mean competition   |
| _  |                                     |                |                              |    |                      | Replace the following citation of the reference "Nations, 2015" with the correct citation: 'UNCCD.   |   |
| Germany  | Chapter 2                           | 31             | 1229                         | 31 | 1229                 | 2015. Report of the Conference of the Parties on its twelfth session'.   | Done  |
| UNCCD secretariat  | Chapter 2                           | 31             | 1230                         | 31 | 1231                 | Please cite the most updated information on LDN. Barron et al., 2017   | We couldn't find the exact reference suggested by the reviewer  |
|  |                                     |                |                              |    |                      | With respect to the mitigation hierarchy, add something along the lines of "as does the Ramsar   |   |
| Gardner  | Chapter 2                           | 31             | 1231                         | 31 | 1231                 | Convention through Resolution XI.9."   | Done  |
|  |                                     |                |                              |    |                      | Also worth mentioning the IUCN Biodiversity Offsets policy here, see   |   |
| Thomas Brooks  | Chapter 2                           | 31             | 1231                         | 31 | 1231                 | https://portals.iucn.org/library/node/46476  | Yes, indeed. This has been added.   |
|  |                                     |                |                              |    |                      |  |   |
| UNCCD SPI  | Chapter 2                           | 31             | 1231                         |    |                      | it would be helpful to the reader to reference the source of this statement ie Orr et al 2017  | We couldn't find the exact reference suggested by the reviewer  |
|  |                                     |                | +                            |    |                      |  |   |
|  |                                     |                |                              |    |                      |  | This is true. Ecological compensation is not meant for the cases where rare   |
|  |                                     |                |                              |    |                      |  | habitats (or species) are at stake. For the habitats for which  |
|  |                                     |                |                              |    |                      | It is clear that ecological compensation can be an effective tool. However, the first hurdle to its use  | compensations are allowed, one must define whether the compensation is  |
|  | Charatan 2                          | 22             | 4222                         | 22 | 4222                 |  | ·   |
| U.S. government  | Chapter 2                           | 32             | 1232                         | 32 | 1232                 | should be a determination if it is appropriate (and acceptable) in a given situation.  | restricted to a like-for-like or better-for-like principles.  |
|  |                                     |                |                              |    |                      |  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
| Jun Wang   | Chapter 2                           | 32             | 1236                         | 32 | 1238                 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | draft of the chapter.   |
|  |                                     |                |                              |    |                      |  |   |
|  |                                     |                |                              |    |                      | Large parts of chapters 2.2.2 and 2.2.3 focus on land degradation in relation to reduced biodiversity  | The reviewer is right. However we do not consider that these sections   |
|  |                                     |                |                              |    |                      | and wellbeing (financial and cultural) impacts; though definition of land degradation is wider -   | suffer from this lack of reference. The point we want to make can be made   |
| Eila Gendig  | Chapter 2                           | 32             | 1239                         | 55 | 2285                 | including hydrological impacts, storm protection and other ecosystem services  | without mentioning storms or tsunamis.  |
|  |                                     |                |                              |    |                      |  |   |
|  |                                     |                |                              |    |                      |  | We added a sentence explaining that IPBES and ILO definitions were not  |
| Javier Ernesto Cortés Suárez                               | Chapter 2                           | 32             | 1239                         | 33 | 1301                 | These should be articulated with the Indigenous and Tribal Peoples (ILO)Convention No 169.   | overlapping. We are supposed to stick to IPBES definition - see Glossary.   |
|  |                                     | -              | +                            |    |                      | this has been formalized in international treaty through the Nagoya Protocol on ABS, although it still   |   |
|  |                                     |                |                              |    |                      | needs to be reflected in national policies and production landscapes (see for instance   |   |
|  |                                     |                |                              |    |                      | https://www.cbd.int/doc/publications/cbd-ts-52-en.pdf)   |   |
|  |                                     |                |                              |    |                      |  |   |
|  |                                     |                |                              |    |                      | Bélair C., Ichikawa K., Wong B.Y. L., and Mulongoy K.J. (Editors) (2010). Sustainable use of biological  |   |
|  |                                     |                |                              |    |                      | diversity in socio-ecological production landscapes. Background to the 'Satoyama Initiative for the  |   |
|  |                                     |                |                              |    |                      | benefit of biodiversity and human well-being.' Secretariat of the Convention on Biological Diversity,  |   |
| Suneetha Mazhenchery Subramai                              | Chapter 2                           | 32             | 1263                         |    |                      | Montreal. Technical Series no. 52, 184 pages.  | I added the reference, thank you.   |
|  |                                     |                |                              |    |                      |  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
| Jun Wang   | Chapter 2                           | 32             | 1263                         | 32 | 1263                 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | draft of the chapter.   |
|  |                                     |                | -                            |    |                      |  |   |
| Jun Wang   | Chapter 2                           |                |                              |    |                      |  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
|  |                                     | 32             | 1269                         | 32 | 1269                 | There is missing comma in the reference.   |   |
|  |                                     | 32             | 1269                         | 32 | 1269                 | There is missing comma in the reference.   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
|  |                                     | 32             | 1269                         | 32 | 1269                 |  |   |
|  |                                     | 32             | 1269                         | 32 | 1269                 | There is no definition of "Indigenous people" in chapter 1. The definition presented here needs a bit of   | draft of the chapter.   |
|  | ·                                   | 32             | 1269                         | 32 | 1269                 | There is no definition of "Indigenous people" in chapter 1. The definition presented here needs a bit of further exploration and explanation, especially around teh aspects of reliance, dependency and social   | draft of the chapter.  This is perfectly true. Indigenous and Local Knowledge are defined in IPBES  |
|  | ·                                   | 32             | 1269                         | 32 | 1269                 | There is no definition of "Indigenous people" in chapter 1. The definition presented here needs a bit of further exploration and explanation, especially around teh aspects of reliance, dependency and social reproduction. Else, the definition is open to interpretation and may be understood as not inclusive of  | draft of the chapter.  This is perfectly true. Indigenous and Local Knowledge are defined in IPBES Glossary. By extension, the Indigenous and Local peoples we focus on are   |
|  | ·                                   | 32             | 1269                         | 32 | 1269                 | There is no definition of "Indigenous people" in chapter 1. The definition presented here needs a bit of further exploration and explanation, especially around teh aspects of reliance, dependency and social reproduction. Else, the definition is open to interpretation and may be understood as not inclusive of indigenous people 'living in 2 worlds' - working a 9 to 5 job and practising 'tradition and culture' on  | draft of the chapter.  This is perfectly true. Indigenous and Local Knowledge are defined in IPBES Glossary. By extension, the Indigenous and Local peoples we focus on are those who still master and transmit traditional knowledge and practices.  |
|  |                                     |                |                              | 32 |                      | There is no definition of "Indigenous people" in chapter 1. The definition presented here needs a bit of further exploration and explanation, especially around teh aspects of reliance, dependency and social reproduction. Else, the defintion is open to interpretation and may be understood as not inclusive of indigenous people 'living in 2 worlds' - working a 9 to 5 job and practising 'tradition and culture' on weekends or for special occasions only. Within this subset of indigenous populations, there is no direct  | draft of the chapter.  This is perfectly true. Indigenous and Local Knowledge are defined in IPBES Glossary. By extension, the Indigenous and Local peoples we focus on are those who still master and transmit traditional knowledge and practices. Your comment really deserves to be developed and deepened but the  |
| Eila Gendig  | Chapter 2                           | 32             | 1269                         | 32 | 1269<br>1276         | There is no definition of "Indigenous people" in chapter 1. The definition presented here needs a bit of further exploration and explanation, especially around teh aspects of reliance, dependency and social reproduction. Else, the definition is open to interpretation and may be understood as not inclusive of indigenous people 'living in 2 worlds' - working a 9 to 5 job and practising 'tradition and culture' on  | draft of the chapter.  This is perfectly true. Indigenous and Local Knowledge are defined in IPBES Glossary. By extension, the Indigenous and Local peoples we focus on are those who still master and transmit traditional knowledge and practices. Your comment really deserves to be developed and deepened but the length allowed to each chapter does not permit it.   |
| Eila Gendig  | Chapter 2                           |                |                              | 32 |                      | There is no definition of "Indigenous people" in chapter 1. The definition presented here needs a bit of further exploration and explanation, especially around teh aspects of reliance, dependency and social reproduction. Else, the definition is open to interpretation and may be understood as not inclusive of indigenous people 'living in 2 worlds' - working a 9 to 5 job and practising 'tradition and culture' on weekends or for special occasions only. Within this subset of indigenous populations, there is no direct reliance and dependency on local ecosystem services etc.  | draft of the chapter.  This is perfectly true. Indigenous and Local Knowledge are defined in IPBES Glossary. By extension, the Indigenous and Local peoples we focus on are those who still master and transmit traditional knowledge and practices. Your comment really deserves to be developed and deepened but the length allowed to each chapter does not permit it.  We added this definition: social reproduction being, in parallel with  |
| -  |                                     | 32             | 1273                         | 32 |                      | There is no definition of "Indigenous people" in chapter 1. The definition presented here needs a bit of further exploration and explanation, especially around teh aspects of reliance, dependency and social reproduction. Else, the definition is open to interpretation and may be understood as not inclusive of indigenous people 'living in 2 worlds' - working a 9 to 5 job and practising 'tradition and culture' on weekends or for special occasions only. Within this subset of indigenous populations, there is no direct reliance and dependency on local ecosystem services etc.  | draft of the chapter.  This is perfectly true. Indigenous and Local Knowledge are defined in IPBES Glossary. By extension, the Indigenous and Local peoples we focus on are those who still master and transmit traditional knowledge and practices. Your comment really deserves to be developed and deepened but the length allowed to each chapter does not permit it.  We added this definition: social reproduction being, in parallel with individual reproduction, the phenomenon by which a society can   |
| Eila Gendig<br>UNCCD SPI                                   | Chapter 2                           |                |                              | 32 |                      | There is no definition of "Indigenous people" in chapter 1. The definition presented here needs a bit of further exploration and explanation, especially around teh aspects of reliance, dependency and social reproduction. Else, the definition is open to interpretation and may be understood as not inclusive of indigenous people 'living in 2 worlds' - working a 9 to 5 job and practising 'tradition and culture' on weekends or for special occasions only. Within this subset of indigenous populations, there is no direct reliance and dependency on local ecosystem services etc.  | draft of the chapter.  This is perfectly true. Indigenous and Local Knowledge are defined in IPBES Glossary. By extension, the Indigenous and Local peoples we focus on are those who still master and transmit traditional knowledge and practices. Your comment really deserves to be developed and deepened but the length allowed to each chapter does not permit it.  We added this definition: social reproduction being, in parallel with  |
| -  |                                     | 32             | 1273                         | 32 |                      | There is no definition of "Indigenous people" in chapter 1. The definition presented here needs a bit of further exploration and explanation, especially around teh aspects of reliance, dependency and social reproduction. Else, the definition is open to interpretation and may be understood as not inclusive of indigenous people 'living in 2 worlds' - working a 9 to 5 job and practising 'tradition and culture' on weekends or for special occasions only. Within this subset of indigenous populations, there is no direct reliance and dependency on local ecosystem services etc.  what is meant here by social reproduction? Are you referring to social inequality? If not, use a different  | draft of the chapter.  This is perfectly true. Indigenous and Local Knowledge are defined in IPBES Glossary. By extension, the Indigenous and Local peoples we focus on are those who still master and transmit traditional knowledge and practices. Your comment really deserves to be developed and deepened but the length allowed to each chapter does not permit it.  We added this definition: social reproduction being, in parallel with individual reproduction, the phenomenon by which a society can   |
| -  |                                     | 32             | 1273                         | 32 |                      | There is no definition of "Indigenous people" in chapter 1. The definition presented here needs a bit of further exploration and explanation, especially around teh aspects of reliance, dependency and social reproduction. Else, the definition is open to interpretation and may be understood as not inclusive of indigenous people 'living in 2 worlds' - working a 9 to 5 job and practising 'tradition and culture' on weekends or for special occasions only. Within this subset of indigenous populations, there is no direct reliance and dependency on local ecosystem services etc.  what is meant here by social reproduction? Are you referring to social inequality? If not, use a different  | draft of the chapter.  This is perfectly true. Indigenous and Local Knowledge are defined in IPBES Glossary. By extension, the Indigenous and Local peoples we focus on are those who still master and transmit traditional knowledge and practices. Your comment really deserves to be developed and deepened but the length allowed to each chapter does not permit it.  We added this definition: social reproduction being, in parallel with individual reproduction, the phenomenon by which a society can perpetuate itself across time.  |
| UNCCD SPI  | Chapter 2                           | 32             | 1273                         | 32 | 1276                 | There is no definition of "Indigenous people" in chapter 1. The definition presented here needs a bit of further exploration and explanation, especially around teh aspects of reliance, dependency and social reproduction. Else, the definition is open to interpretation and may be understood as not inclusive of indigenous people 'living in 2 worlds' - working a 9 to 5 job and practising 'tradition and culture' on weekends or for special occasions only. Within this subset of indigenous populations, there is no direct reliance and dependency on local ecosystem services etc.  what is meant here by social reproduction? Are you referring to social inequality? If not, use a different term.  | draft of the chapter.  This is perfectly true. Indigenous and Local Knowledge are defined in IPBES Glossary. By extension, the Indigenous and Local peoples we focus on are those who still master and transmit traditional knowledge and practices. Your comment really deserves to be developed and deepened but the length allowed to each chapter does not permit it.  We added this definition: social reproduction being, in parallel with individual reproduction, the phenomenon by which a society can perpetuate itself across time.  Actually Mana is a Melanesian word, not Arabic. It means "supernatural presence".   |
| UNCCD SPI<br>Mahmoud Awad Mekki                            | Chapter 2                           | 32             | 1273<br>1275<br>1279         | 32 | 1276                 | There is no definition of "Indigenous people" in chapter 1. The definition presented here needs a bit of further exploration and explanation, especially around teh aspects of reliance, dependency and social reproduction. Else, the definition is open to interpretation and may be understood as not inclusive of indigenous people 'living in 2 worlds' - working a 9 to 5 job and practising 'tradition and culture' on weekends or for special occasions only. Within this subset of indigenous populations, there is no direct reliance and dependency on local ecosystem services etc.  what is meant here by social reproduction? Are you referring to social inequality? If not, use a different term.  The prpoer arabic word for taboo is "muharram' rather than "mana"   | draft of the chapter.  This is perfectly true. Indigenous and Local Knowledge are defined in IPBES Glossary. By extension, the Indigenous and Local peoples we focus on are those who still master and transmit traditional knowledge and practices. Your comment really deserves to be developed and deepened but the length allowed to each chapter does not permit it.  We added this definition: social reproduction being, in parallel with individual reproduction, the phenomenon by which a society can perpetuate itself across time.  Actually Mana is a Melanesian word, not Arabic. It means "supernatural presence".  Thank you for the information. If you have any reference, we could             |
| UNCCD SPI  | Chapter 2                           | 32             | 1273                         |    | 1276                 | There is no definition of "Indigenous people" in chapter 1. The definition presented here needs a bit of further exploration and explanation, especially around teh aspects of reliance, dependency and social reproduction. Else, the definition is open to interpretation and may be understood as not inclusive of indigenous people 'living in 2 worlds' - working a 9 to 5 job and practising 'tradition and culture' on weekends or for special occasions only. Within this subset of indigenous populations, there is no direct reliance and dependency on local ecosystem services etc.  what is meant here by social reproduction? Are you referring to social inequality? If not, use a different term.  | draft of the chapter.  This is perfectly true. Indigenous and Local Knowledge are defined in IPBES Glossary. By extension, the Indigenous and Local peoples we focus on are those who still master and transmit traditional knowledge and practices. Your comment really deserves to be developed and deepened but the length allowed to each chapter does not permit it.  We added this definition: social reproduction being, in parallel with individual reproduction, the phenomenon by which a society can perpetuate itself across time.  Actually Mana is a Melanesian word, not Arabic. It means "supernatural presence".   |
| UNCCD SPI<br>Mahmoud Awad Mekki                            | Chapter 2                           | 32             | 1273<br>1275<br>1279         |    | 1276                 | There is no definition of "Indigenous people" in chapter 1. The definition presented here needs a bit of further exploration and explanation, especially around teh aspects of reliance, dependency and social reproduction. Else, the definition is open to interpretation and may be understood as not inclusive of indigenous people 'living in 2 worlds' - working a 9 to 5 job and practising 'tradition and culture' on weekends or for special occasions only. Within this subset of indigenous populations, there is no direct reliance and dependency on local ecosystem services etc.  what is meant here by social reproduction? Are you referring to social inequality? If not, use a different term.  The prpoer arabic word for taboo is "muharram' rather than "mana"  also holds true for most communities in modern India   | draft of the chapter.  This is perfectly true. Indigenous and Local Knowledge are defined in IPBES Glossary. By extension, the Indigenous and Local peoples we focus on are those who still master and transmit traditional knowledge and practices. Your comment really deserves to be developed and deepened but the length allowed to each chapter does not permit it.  We added this definition: social reproduction being, in parallel with individual reproduction, the phenomenon by which a society can perpetuate itself across time.  Actually Mana is a Melanesian word, not Arabic. It means "supernatural presence".  Thank you for the information. If you have any reference, we could             |
| UNCCD SPI<br>Mahmoud Awad Mekki                            | Chapter 2                           | 32             | 1273<br>1275<br>1279         |    | 1276                 | There is no definition of "Indigenous people" in chapter 1. The definition presented here needs a bit of further exploration and explanation, especially around teh aspects of reliance, dependency and social reproduction. Else, the definition is open to interpretation and may be understood as not inclusive of indigenous people 'living in 2 worlds' - working a 9 to 5 job and practising 'tradition and culture' on weekends or for special occasions only. Within this subset of indigenous populations, there is no direct reliance and dependency on local ecosystem services etc.  what is meant here by social reproduction? Are you referring to social inequality? If not, use a different term.  The prpoer arabic word for taboo is "muharram' rather than "mana"  also holds true for most communities in modern India  Note that NZ has given legal effect to traditional practices and beliefs, with its recognition of the legal  | draft of the chapter.  This is perfectly true. Indigenous and Local Knowledge are defined in IPBES Glossary. By extension, the Indigenous and Local peoples we focus on are those who still master and transmit traditional knowledge and practices. Your comment really deserves to be developed and deepened but the length allowed to each chapter does not permit it.  We added this definition: social reproduction being, in parallel with individual reproduction, the phenomenon by which a society can perpetuate itself across time.  Actually Mana is a Melanesian word, not Arabic. It means "supernatural presence".  Thank you for the information. If you have any reference, we could             |
| UNCCD SPI<br>Mahmoud Awad Mekki                            | Chapter 2                           | 32             | 1273<br>1275<br>1279         |    | 1276                 | There is no definition of "Indigenous people" in chapter 1. The definition presented here needs a bit of further exploration and explanation, especially around teh aspects of reliance, dependency and social reproduction. Else, the definition is open to interpretation and may be understood as not inclusive of indigenous people 'living in 2 worlds' - working a 9 to 5 job and practising 'tradition and culture' on weekends or for special occasions only. Within this subset of indigenous populations, there is no direct reliance and dependency on local ecosystem services etc.  what is meant here by social reproduction? Are you referring to social inequality? If not, use a different term.  The prpoer arabic word for taboo is "muharram' rather than "mana"  also holds true for most communities in modern India  Note that NZ has given legal effect to traditional practices and beliefs, with its recognition of the legal status of the Whanganui River. In 2017, the New Zealand parliament granted legal personhood to the   | draft of the chapter.  This is perfectly true. Indigenous and Local Knowledge are defined in IPBES Glossary. By extension, the Indigenous and Local peoples we focus on are those who still master and transmit traditional knowledge and practices. Your comment really deserves to be developed and deepened but the length allowed to each chapter does not permit it.  We added this definition: social reproduction being, in parallel with individual reproduction, the phenomenon by which a society can perpetuate itself across time.  Actually Mana is a Melanesian word, not Arabic. It means "supernatural presence".  Thank you for the information. If you have any reference, we could             |
| UNCCD SPI<br>Mahmoud Awad Mekki                            | Chapter 2                           | 32             | 1273<br>1275<br>1279         |    | 1276                 | There is no definition of "Indigenous people" in chapter 1. The definition presented here needs a bit of further exploration and explanation, especially around teh aspects of reliance, dependency and social reproduction. Else, the definition is open to interpretation and may be understood as not inclusive of indigenous people 'living in 2 worlds' - working a 9 to 5 job and practising 'tradition and culture' on weekends or for special occasions only. Within this subset of indigenous populations, there is no direct reliance and dependency on local ecosystem services etc.  what is meant here by social reproduction? Are you referring to social inequality? If not, use a different term.  The prpoer arabic word for taboo is "muharram' rather than "mana"  also holds true for most communities in modern India  Note that NZ has given legal effect to traditional practices and beliefs, with its recognition of the legal status of the Whanganui River. In 2017, the New Zealand parliament granted legal personhood to the river, which the Maori lwi people consider sacred. The Maori community and the government will each   | draft of the chapter.  This is perfectly true. Indigenous and Local Knowledge are defined in IPBES Glossary. By extension, the Indigenous and Local peoples we focus on are those who still master and transmit traditional knowledge and practices. Your comment really deserves to be developed and deepened but the length allowed to each chapter does not permit it.  We added this definition: social reproduction being, in parallel with individual reproduction, the phenomenon by which a society can perpetuate itself across time.  Actually Mana is a Melanesian word, not Arabic. It means "supernatural presence".  Thank you for the information. If you have any reference, we could             |
| UNCCD SPI<br>Mahmoud Awad Mekki                            | Chapter 2                           | 32             | 1273<br>1275<br>1279         |    | 1276                 | There is no definition of "Indigenous people" in chapter 1. The definition presented here needs a bit of further exploration and explanation, especially around teh aspects of reliance, dependency and social reproduction. Else, the definition is open to interpretation and may be understood as not inclusive of indigenous people 'living in 2 worlds' - working a 9 to 5 job and practising 'tradition and culture' on weekends or for special occasions only. Within this subset of indigenous populations, there is no direct reliance and dependency on local ecosystem services etc.  what is meant here by social reproduction? Are you referring to social inequality? If not, use a different term.  The prpoer arabic word for taboo is "muharram' rather than "mana"  also holds true for most communities in modern India  Note that NZ has given legal effect to traditional practices and beliefs, with its recognition of the legal status of the Whanganui River. In 2017, the New Zealand parliament granted legal personhood to the river, which the Maori Iwi people consider sacred. The Maori community and the government will each appoint a member to represent the river's interests. ABC. (2017). New Zealand's Whanganui River   | draft of the chapter.  This is perfectly true. Indigenous and Local Knowledge are defined in IPBES Glossary. By extension, the Indigenous and Local peoples we focus on are those who still master and transmit traditional knowledge and practices. Your comment really deserves to be developed and deepened but the length allowed to each chapter does not permit it.  We added this definition: social reproduction being, in parallel with individual reproduction, the phenomenon by which a society can perpetuate itself across time.  Actually Mana is a Melanesian word, not Arabic. It means "supernatural presence".  Thank you for the information. If you have any reference, we could             |
| UNCCD SPI<br>Mahmoud Awad Mekki                            | Chapter 2                           | 32             | 1273<br>1275<br>1279         |    | 1276<br>1279<br>1283 | There is no definition of "Indigenous people" in chapter 1. The definition presented here needs a bit of further exploration and explanation, especially around teh aspects of reliance, dependency and social reproduction. Else, the definition is open to interpretation and may be understood as not inclusive of indigenous people 'living in 2 worlds' - working a 9 to 5 job and practising 'tradition and culture' on weekends or for special occasions only. Within this subset of indigenous populations, there is no direct reliance and dependency on local ecosystem services etc.  what is meant here by social reproduction? Are you referring to social inequality? If not, use a different term.  The prpoer arabic word for taboo is "muharram' rather than "mana"  also holds true for most communities in modern India  Note that NZ has given legal effect to traditional practices and beliefs, with its recognition of the legal status of the Whanganui River. In 2017, the New Zealand parliament granted legal personhood to the river, which the Maori lwi people consider sacred. The Maori community and the government will each   | draft of the chapter.  This is perfectly true. Indigenous and Local Knowledge are defined in IPBES Glossary. By extension, the Indigenous and Local peoples we focus on are those who still master and transmit traditional knowledge and practices. Your comment really deserves to be developed and deepened but the length allowed to each chapter does not permit it.  We added this definition: social reproduction being, in parallel with individual reproduction, the phenomenon by which a society can perpetuate itself across time.  Actually Mana is a Melanesian word, not Arabic. It means "supernatural presence".  Thank you for the information. If you have any reference, we could             |
| UNCCD SPI<br>Mahmoud Awad Mekki                            | Chapter 2                           | 32             | 1273<br>1275<br>1279         |    | 1276                 | There is no definition of "Indigenous people" in chapter 1. The definition presented here needs a bit of further exploration and explanation, especially around teh aspects of reliance, dependency and social reproduction. Else, the definition is open to interpretation and may be understood as not inclusive of indigenous people 'living in 2 worlds' - working a 9 to 5 job and practising 'tradition and culture' on weekends or for special occasions only. Within this subset of indigenous populations, there is no direct reliance and dependency on local ecosystem services etc.  what is meant here by social reproduction? Are you referring to social inequality? If not, use a different term.  The prpoer arabic word for taboo is "muharram' rather than "mana"  also holds true for most communities in modern India  Note that NZ has given legal effect to traditional practices and beliefs, with its recognition of the legal status of the Whanganui River. In 2017, the New Zealand parliament granted legal personhood to the river, which the Maori Iwi people consider sacred. The Maori community and the government will each appoint a member to represent the river's interests. ABC. (2017). New Zealand's Whanganui River   | draft of the chapter.  This is perfectly true. Indigenous and Local Knowledge are defined in IPBES Glossary. By extension, the Indigenous and Local peoples we focus on are those who still master and transmit traditional knowledge and practices. Your comment really deserves to be developed and deepened but the length allowed to each chapter does not permit it.  We added this definition: social reproduction being, in parallel with individual reproduction, the phenomenon by which a society can perpetuate itself across time.  Actually Mana is a Melanesian word, not Arabic. It means "supernatural presence".  Thank you for the information. If you have any reference, we could             |
| UNCCD SPI<br>Mahmoud Awad Mekki<br>Sandhya Chandrasekharan | Chapter 2<br>Chapter 2<br>Chapter 2 | 32<br>32<br>33 | 1273<br>1275<br>1279<br>1281 | 33 | 1276<br>1279<br>1283 | There is no definition of "Indigenous people" in chapter 1. The definition presented here needs a bit of further exploration and explanation, especially around teh aspects of reliance, dependency and social reproduction. Else, the definition is open to interpretation and may be understood as not inclusive of indigenous people 'living in 2 worlds' - working a 9 to 5 job and practising 'tradition and culture' on weekends or for special occasions only. Within this subset of indigenous populations, there is no direct reliance and dependency on local ecosystem services etc.  what is meant here by social reproduction? Are you referring to social inequality? If not, use a different term.  The prpoer arabic word for taboo is "muharram' rather than "mana"  also holds true for most communities in modern India  Note that NZ has given legal effect to traditional practices and beliefs, with its recognition of the legal status of the Whanganui River. In 2017, the New Zealand parliament granted legal personhood to the river, which the Maori lwip eople consider sacred. The Maori community and the government will each appoint a member to represent the river's interests. ABC. (2017). New Zealand's Whanganui River granted legal status as a person after 170-year battle. http://www.abc.net.au/news/2017-03-16/nz- | draft of the chapter.  This is perfectly true. Indigenous and Local Knowledge are defined in IPBES Glossary. By extension, the Indigenous and Local peoples we focus on are those who still master and transmit traditional knowledge and practices. Your comment really deserves to be developed and deepened but the length allowed to each chapter does not permit it.  We added this definition: social reproduction being, in parallel with individual reproduction, the phenomenon by which a society can perpetuate itself across time.  Actually Mana is a Melanesian word, not Arabic. It means "supernatural presence".  Thank you for the information. If you have any reference, we could mention it. |

|  |   | 1                    |                                      | 1              | 1                            |   |  |
|--|---|----------------------|--------------------------------------|----------------|------------------------------|---|--|
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              |   |  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              | Maybe it could be useful in this chapter to give a hint on European spiritual concepts of land (  |  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              | especially soils), as well. The following literature might be interesting in this context: Patzel N. (2010):  |  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              | European Religious Cultivation of the Soil. In: Edward Landa and Christian Feller (Ed.): Soil and Culture,  | We included this reference, thank you, although it deals with Europe   |
| Dorothe Lütkemöller                              | Chapter 2   | 33                   | 1296                                 |                | 1297                         | S. 261-276. Springer Verlag. (Script available as pdf): patzel_2010_european-religious-cultivati[]  | before 18th century.   |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              | The example presented is not a government initiative. Please re-phrase for example to "In New   |  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              | Zealand, researchers, including Māori, have used indigenous knowledge (mātauranga Māori) – for  |  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              | example understandings of traditional Māori concepts such as taonga, mauri and kaitiakitanga –  |  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              | alongside science to develop an integrated inclusive approach to wetland classification, restoration,   |  |
| Eila Gendig                                      | Chapter 2   | 33                   | 1297                                 |                | 1301                         | and management."  | Thank you for the suggestion. We rephrased.  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                | 1301                         |   |  |
| UNCCD SPI  | Chapter 2   | 33                   | 1304                                 |                |                              | what "things" got worse, and in comparison with what?   | We rephrased by saying "the situation got out of control"  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              | Line 1334 - reference should be Ulu <u>r</u> u-Kata Tju <u>t</u> a  |  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              | Line 1334 - reference should be (Ayers Rock-Mount Olga)   |  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              | Line 1334 date should be 1958   |  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              | Line 1335 date should be 1994   |  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              | Line 1337 the word spiritual is used twice but it also does not quite make sense. (its spiritual, but also  |  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              | spiritual value)  |  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              | Please note: When using Ulu <u>r</u> u-Kata Tju <u>t</u> a please include the language markers under the "r" in Ulu <u>r</u> u  |  |
|  | Charatan 2  | 2.4                  | 4220                                 | 34             | 4227                         |   | Charlest Theory theory to the Carl   |
| Australia NFP                                    | Chapter 2   | 34                   | 1328                                 | 34             | 1337                         | and second "t" in Tju <u>t</u> a if possible.   | Checked. These characters were not easy to find!   |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              | Doesn't make sense: environment should be defended as such, thus acknowledging its spiritual, but   |  |
| UNCCD SPI  | Chapter 2   | 34                   | 1336                                 |                | 1337                         | also spiritual value.   | We rephrased.  |
| Eila Gendig                                      | Chapter 2   | 34                   | 1337                                 |                | 1345                         | Support using the New Zealand example   | We did in the following paragraphs.  |
| Eila Gendig                                      | Chapter 2   | 34                   | 1341                                 |                |                              | please correct spelling to "Urewera"  | Checked. Sorry.  |
| Emmanuelle Quillérou                             | Chapter 2   | 34                   | 1351                                 | 34             | 1351                         | Remind what mana refers to.   | we added "supernatural presence"   |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| lun Wang   | Chapter 2   | 34                   | 1352                                 | 34             | 1352                         | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.  |
| Jun Wang   | Chapter 2   | 34                   | 1332                                 | 34             | 1332                         | only the last hame of the author should be died in the reference.   | diant of the chapter.  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              |   |  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              |   | The definition is given right below: "Buen vivir" translates the Aymara  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              |   | concept of Sumak Kawsay, meaning "fulfilment". This ethics considers, for  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              |   | instance, that land is not only a means of production, but also a living   |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              |   | territory with multiple, material and immaterial, dimensions." It is a   |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              |   | specific spriritual and legal concept, and it is spelled in Spanish so that it is  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              | "Buen vivir" would translate to "living well" - where and how does teh phrase become broader, and   | not reduced to the simple meaning of "living well". Law has many   |
| Eila Gendig                                      | Chapter 2   | 34                   | 1362                                 |                | 1364                         | becomes a substitute for wellbeing and fulfilment?  | untranslated concepts, such as Habeas Corpus.  |
| Ella Geridig                                     | Chapter 2   | 34                   | 1302                                 | -              | 1304                         | becomes a substitute for wellbeing and fulfilment?  | untransiated concepts, such as nabeas corpus.  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              |   |  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              |   | There are very few examples of Indigenous knowledge actually taken   |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              |   | seriously by decision makers. But there are, as mentioned in 2.2.2   |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              |   | (restoration of wetlands through Maori memory and knowledge). On the   |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              |   | other hand, many restoration projects (or others like fairtrade projects)  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              | Is there a concrete example of indigenous viewpoints in policy developemtn creating issues? If ILK is to  | are carried out through participatory processes, by which Indigenous and   |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              | be part of assessments, restoration approaches, it needs to be acknowledged in policies or national   | Locals can express their point of view. But our subsection 2.2.2 insists on  |
|  |   |                      |                                      |                |                              |   |  |
| Fila Gendia                                      | Chapter 2   | 24                   | 1272                                 |                |                              |   |  |
| Eila Gendig                                      | Chapter 2   | 34                   | 1372                                 |                |                              | directives.   | the fact that further progress should be made.   |
|  |   |                      |                                      | 24             | 4272                         | directives.   | the fact that further progress should be made.<br>Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Eila Gendig<br>Jun Wang                          | Chapter 2<br>Chapter 2                                      | 34                   | 1372<br>1372                         | 34             | 1373                         |   | the fact that further progress should be made.<br>Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government<br>draft of the chapter.  |
| Jun Wang   | Chapter 2   | 34                   | 1372                                 |                |                              | directives.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
|  |   |                      |                                      | 34             | 1373<br>1382                 | directives.   | the fact that further progress should be made.<br>Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government<br>draft of the chapter.  |
| Jun Wang   | Chapter 2   | 34                   | 1372                                 |                |                              | directives.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Jun Wang   | Chapter 2   | 34                   | 1372                                 |                |                              | directives.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.   |
| Jun Wang<br>Jun Wang                             | Chapter 2   | 34                   | 1372                                 | 35             | 1382                         | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Jun Wang<br>Jun Wang                             | Chapter 2   | 34                   | 1372                                 | 35             | 1382                         | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.   |
| Jun Wang<br>Jun Wang                             | Chapter 2   | 34                   | 1372                                 | 35             | 1382                         | directives.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  As the premise of the sentence refers to those I & L people that have a soil   |
| Jun Wang<br>Jun Wang<br>Jun Wang                 | Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2                               | 34<br>35<br>35       | 1372<br>1381<br>1385                 | 35             | 1382<br>1386                 | directives.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  "Nevertheless, studies have shown that indigenous and local people's soil classification systems are   | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  As the premise of the sentence refers to those I & L people that have a soil classification system, it doesn't apply to those who don't have a soil  |
| Jun Wang<br>Jun Wang                             | Chapter 2   | 34                   | 1372                                 | 35             | 1382                         | directives.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  As the premise of the sentence refers to those I & L people that have a soil classification system, it doesn't apply to those who don't have a soil classification system. Nevertheless, I'll added "in many cases"  |
| Jun Wang Jun Wang Jun Wang Steve Prince          | Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2           | 34<br>35<br>35<br>35 | 1372<br>1381<br>1385                 | 35             | 1382<br>1386                 | directives.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  "Nevertheless, studies have shown that indigenous and local people's soil classification systems are based on their in-depth knowledge of soils", better "are sometimes based"?  | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  As the premise of the sentence refers to those I & L people that have a soil classification system, it doesn't apply to those who don't have a soil classification system. Nevertheless, I'll added "in many cases"  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
| Jun Wang<br>Jun Wang<br>Jun Wang                 | Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2                               | 34<br>35<br>35       | 1372<br>1381<br>1385                 | 35             | 1382<br>1386                 | directives.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  "Nevertheless, studies have shown that indigenous and local people's soil classification systems are   | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  As the premise of the sentence refers to those I & L people that have a soil classification system, it doesn't apply to those who don't have a soil classification system. Nevertheless, I'll added "in many cases"  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| Jun Wang Jun Wang Jun Wang Steve Prince          | Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2           | 34<br>35<br>35<br>35 | 1372<br>1381<br>1385                 | 35             | 1382<br>1386                 | directives.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  "Nevertheless, studies have shown that indigenous and local people's soil classification systems are based on their in-depth knowledge of soils", better "are sometimes based"?  | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  As the premise of the sentence refers to those I & L people that have a soil classification system, it doesn't apply to those who don't have a soil classification system. Nevertheless, I'll added "in many cases"  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
| Jun Wang Jun Wang Jun Wang Steve Prince          | Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2           | 34<br>35<br>35<br>35 | 1372<br>1381<br>1385                 | 35             | 1382<br>1386                 | directives.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  "Nevertheless, studies have shown that indigenous and local people's soil classification systems are based on their in-depth knowledge of soils", better "are sometimes based"?  | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  As the premise of the sentence refers to those I & L people that have a soil classification system, it doesn't apply to those who don't have a soil classification system. Nevertheless, I'll added "in many cases"  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| Jun Wang Jun Wang Jun Wang Steve Prince Jun Wang | Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 | 34<br>35<br>35<br>35 | 1372<br>1381<br>1385<br>1387<br>1390 | 35<br>35<br>35 | 1382<br>1386<br>1388<br>1390 | directives.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  "Nevertheless, studies have shown that indigenous and local people's soil classification systems are based on their in-depth knowledge of soils", better "are sometimes based"?  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  The reference must be cite as 'Trosper & Parrotta, 2012'.   | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  As the premise of the sentence refers to those I & L people that have a soil classification system, it doesn't apply to those who don't have a soil classification system. Nevertheless, I'll added "in many cases"  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| Jun Wang Jun Wang Jun Wang Steve Prince Jun Wang | Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 | 34<br>35<br>35<br>35 | 1372<br>1381<br>1385<br>1387<br>1390 | 35<br>35<br>35 | 1382<br>1386<br>1388<br>1390 | directives.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  "Nevertheless, studies have shown that indigenous and local people's soil classification systems are based on their in-depth knowledge of soils", better "are sometimes based"?  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  The reference must be cite as 'Trosper & Parrotta, 2012'.  Participation depends on whether it is made possible by organisations but also on resources available  | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  As the premise of the sentence refers to those I & L people that have a soil classification system, it doesn't apply to those who don't have a soil classification system. Nevertheless, I'll added "in many cases"  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| Jun Wang Jun Wang Jun Wang Steve Prince Jun Wang | Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 | 34<br>35<br>35<br>35 | 1372<br>1381<br>1385<br>1387<br>1390 | 35<br>35<br>35 | 1382<br>1386<br>1388<br>1390 | directives.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  "Nevertheless, studies have shown that indigenous and local people's soil classification systems are based on their in-depth knowledge of soils", better "are sometimes based"?  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  The reference must be cite as 'Trosper & Parrotta, 2012'.  Participation depends on whether it is made possible by organisations but also on resources available internally to NGOs and other types of contributors. See McCormick, H. (2014) Participation of NGOs in  | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  As the premise of the sentence refers to those I & L people that have a soil classification system, it doesn't apply to those who don't have a soil classification system. Nevertheless, I'll added "in many cases"  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| Jun Wang Jun Wang Jun Wang Steve Prince Jun Wang | Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 | 34<br>35<br>35<br>35 | 1372<br>1381<br>1385<br>1387<br>1390 | 35<br>35<br>35 | 1382<br>1386<br>1388<br>1390 | directives.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  "Nevertheless, studies have shown that indigenous and local people's soil classification systems are based on their in-depth knowledge of soils", better "are sometimes based"?  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  The reference must be cite as 'Trosper & Parrotta, 2012'.  Participation depends on whether it is made possible by organisations but also on resources available internally to NGOs and other types of contributors. See McCormick, H. (2014) Participation of NGOs in Land Degradation Policy-Making in Uganda: Is Opportunity to Participate Enough? Major Research   | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  As the premise of the sentence refers to those I & L people that have a soil classification system, it doesn't apply to those who don't have a soil classification system. Nevertheless, I'll added "in many cases"  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| Jun Wang Jun Wang Jun Wang Steve Prince Jun Wang | Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 | 34<br>35<br>35<br>35 | 1372<br>1381<br>1385<br>1387<br>1390 | 35<br>35<br>35 | 1382<br>1386<br>1388<br>1390 | directives.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  "Nevertheless, studies have shown that indigenous and local people's soil classification systems are based on their in-depth knowledge of soils", better "are sometimes based"?  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  The reference must be cite as 'Trosper & Parrotta, 2012'.  Participation depends on whether it is made possible by organisations but also on resources available internally to NGOs and other types of contributors. See McCormick, H. (2014) Participation of NGOs in Land Degradation Policy-Making in Uganda: Is Opportunity to Participate Enough? Major Research Paper for the Master of Arts in Globalization Studies and the Water Without Borders Collaborative   | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  As the premise of the sentence refers to those I & L people that have a soil classification system, it doesn't apply to those who don't have a soil classification system. Nevertheless, I'll added "in many cases"  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| Jun Wang Jun Wang Jun Wang Steve Prince Jun Wang | Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 | 34<br>35<br>35<br>35 | 1372<br>1381<br>1385<br>1387<br>1390 | 35<br>35<br>35 | 1382<br>1386<br>1388         | directives.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  "Nevertheless, studies have shown that indigenous and local people's soil classification systems are based on their in-depth knowledge of soils", better "are sometimes based"?  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  The reference must be cite as 'Trosper & Parrotta, 2012'.  Participation depends on whether it is made possible by organisations but also on resources available internally to NGOs and other types of contributors. See McCormick, H. (2014) Participation of NGOs in Land Degradation Policy-Making in Uganda: Is Opportunity to Participate Enough? Major Research Paper for the Master of Arts in Globalization Studies and the Water Without Borders Collaborative Graduate Program in Water, Environment and Health, McMaster University and United Nations   | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  As the premise of the sentence refers to those I & L people that have a soil classification system, it doesn't apply to those who don't have a soil classification system. Nevertheless, I'll added "in many cases"  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| Jun Wang Jun Wang Jun Wang Steve Prince Jun Wang | Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 | 34<br>35<br>35<br>35 | 1372<br>1381<br>1385<br>1387<br>1390 | 35<br>35<br>35 | 1382<br>1386<br>1388         | directives.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  "Nevertheless, studies have shown that indigenous and local people's soil classification systems are based on their in-depth knowledge of soils", better "are sometimes based"?  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  The reference must be cite as 'Trosper & Parrotta, 2012'.  Participation depends on whether it is made possible by organisations but also on resources available internally to NGOs and other types of contributors. See McCormick, H. (2014) Participation of NGOs in Land Degradation Policy-Making in Uganda: Is Opportunity to Participate Enough? Major Research Paper for the Master of Arts in Globalization Studies and the Water Without Borders Collaborative   | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  As the premise of the sentence refers to those I & L people that have a soil classification system, it doesn't apply to those who don't have a soil classification system. Nevertheless, I'll added "in many cases"  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| Jun Wang Jun Wang Jun Wang Steve Prince Jun Wang | Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 | 34<br>35<br>35<br>35 | 1372<br>1381<br>1385<br>1387<br>1390 | 35<br>35<br>35 | 1382<br>1386<br>1388         | directives.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  "Nevertheless, studies have shown that indigenous and local people's soil classification systems are based on their in-depth knowledge of soils", better "are sometimes based"?  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  The reference must be cite as 'Trosper & Parrotta, 2012'.  Participation depends on whether it is made possible by organisations but also on resources available internally to NGOs and other types of contributors. See McCormick, H. (2014) Participation of NGOs in Land Degradation Policy-Making in Uganda: Is Opportunity to Participate Enough? Major Research Paper for the Master of Arts in Globalization Studies and the Water Without Borders Collaborative Graduate Program in Water, Environment and Health, McMaster University and United Nations   | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  As the premise of the sentence refers to those I & L people that have a soil classification system, it doesn't apply to those who don't have a soil classification system. Nevertheless, I'll added "in many cases"  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| Jun Wang Jun Wang Jun Wang Steve Prince Jun Wang | Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 | 34<br>35<br>35<br>35 | 1372<br>1381<br>1385<br>1387<br>1390 | 35<br>35<br>35 | 1382<br>1386<br>1388         | directives.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  "Nevertheless, studies have shown that indigenous and local people's soil classification systems are based on their in-depth knowledge of soils", better "are sometimes based"?  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  The reference must be cite as 'Trosper & Parrotta, 2012'.  Participation depends on whether it is made possible by organisations but also on resources available internally to NGOs and other types of contributors. See McCormick, H. (2014) Participation of NGOs in Land Degradation Policy-Making in Uganda: Is Opportunity to Participate Enough? Major Research Paper for the Master of Arts in Globalization Studies and the Water Without Borders Collaborative Graduate Program in Water, Environment and Health, McMaster University and United Nations University Institute for Water, Environment and Health (UNU-INWEH). Available from: | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  As the premise of the sentence refers to those I & L people that have a soil classification system, it doesn't apply to those who don't have a soil classification system. Nevertheless, I'll added "in many cases"  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| Jun Wang Jun Wang Jun Wang Steve Prince Jun Wang | Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 | 34<br>35<br>35<br>35 | 1372<br>1381<br>1385<br>1387<br>1390 | 35<br>35<br>35 | 1382<br>1386<br>1388         | directives.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  "Nevertheless, studies have shown that indigenous and local people's soil classification systems are based on their in-depth knowledge of soils", better "are sometimes based"?  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  The reference must be cite as 'Trosper & Parrotta, 2012'.  Participation depends on whether it is made possible by organisations but also on resources available internally to NGOs and other types of contributors. See McCormick, H. (2014) Participation of NGOs in Land Degradation Policy-Making in Uganda: Is Opportunity to Participate Enough? Major Research Paper for the Master of Arts in Globalization Studies and the Water Without Borders Collaborative Graduate Program in Water, Environment and Health, McMaster University and United Nations University Institute for Water, Environment and Health (UNU-INWEH). Available from: http://inweh.unu.edu/reports  | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  As the premise of the sentence refers to those I & L people that have a soil classification system, it doesn't apply to those who don't have a soil classification system. Nevertheless, I'll added "in many cases"  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| Jun Wang Jun Wang Jun Wang Steve Prince Jun Wang | Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 Chapter 2 | 34<br>35<br>35<br>35 | 1372<br>1381<br>1385<br>1387<br>1390 | 35<br>35<br>35 | 1382<br>1386<br>1388         | directives.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  "Nevertheless, studies have shown that indigenous and local people's soil classification systems are based on their in-depth knowledge of soils", better "are sometimes based"?  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  The reference must be cite as 'Trosper & Parrotta, 2012'.  Participation depends on whether it is made possible by organisations but also on resources available internally to NGOs and other types of contributors. See McCormick, H. (2014) Participation of NGOs in Land Degradation Policy-Making in Uganda: Is Opportunity to Participate Enough? Major Research Paper for the Master of Arts in Globalization Studies and the Water Without Borders Collaborative Graduate Program in Water, Environment and Health, McMaster University and United Nations University Institute for Water, Environment and Health (UNU-INWEH). Available from: | the fact that further progress should be made.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  As the premise of the sentence refers to those I & L people that have a soil classification system, it doesn't apply to those who don't have a soil classification system. Nevertheless, I'll added "in many cases" Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government |

|                               |            |    |      |    |      |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government                        |
|-------------------------------|------------|----|------|----|------|---|---|
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2  | 35 | 1406 | 35 | 1406 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |
| UNCCD SPI                     | Chapter 2  | 35 | 1414 | 36 | 1431 | Zusammenarbeit  | Corrected. Sorry.   |
|                               |            |    |      |    |      |   | We edited the sentence according to your comment. It reads now: "Such a                       |
|                               |            |    |      |    |      |   | plan was successful thanks to a strong collective capacity to achieve                         |
| Ella Canalia                  | Chantan 3  | 35 | 1416 |    | 1417 |   | common objectives, a capacity translated into the concept of "social capital""                |
| Eila Gendig                   | Chapter 2  | 33 | 1416 |    | 1417 |   | Do you mean that the "s" of "sub" should be in capital letter? Both spelling                  |
| UNCCD SPI                     | Chapter 2  | 36 | 1464 | 36 | 1464 | In section 2.2.2.3 "Sub-Saharan Africa" are mentioned   | are possible, but we will follow the advice.  |
| UNCCD 3F1                     | Спарсет 2  | 30 | 1404 | 30 | 1404 | in section 2.2.2.3 Sub-Saharan Arrica are mentioned   | Isn't "lack of control" included in "lack of adapted public policies? Or do                   |
|                               |            |    |      |    |      | Explanation seems to have a narrow focus; how about including and mentioning "lack of control" and  | you mean a specific lack of control? Anyway, we added 'lack of adapted                        |
| Eila Gendig                   | Chapter 2  | 37 | 1480 |    | 1484 | other aspects within  | public policies and follow-up".   |
| _                             |            |    |      |    |      |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government                        |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2  | 37 | 1481 | 37 | 1483 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |
|                               |            |    |      |    |      |   |   |
|                               |            |    |      |    |      |   | We corrected into "socioecosystems". This expression is used throughout                       |
| _,                            |            |    |      |    |      |   | the assessment to describe human societies deeply embedded in and                             |
| Eila Gendig                   | Chapter 2  | 37 | 1488 |    |      | Can you please explain "social ecosystems"?   | relying on the ecosystems they live in. We added this definition in brackets.                 |
| lun Mana                      | Chapter 2  | 37 | 1488 | 37 | 1488 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2  | 3/ | 1488 | 37 | 1488 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·   |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2  | 37 | 1502 | 37 | 1502 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| va wung                       | S.iuptei Z | ٠, | 1302 | ٠, | 1302 | only the lost hanc of the dution should be died in the reference.   | We added two references to reviews on New Commons and their heuristic                         |
|                               |            |    |      |    |      |   | value: Lopez & Moran 2016, and Duraiappah et al. 2014., and two other                         |
|                               |            |    |      |    |      |   | references criticizing IAD for its lack of in-depth ecological analysis                       |
| Eila Gendig                   | Chapter 2  | 37 | 1504 |    | 1508 | Is there an updated meta-analysis/study on tragedy of the commons available?  | (Ostrom & Cox, 2010; Epstein et al. 2013)   |
|                               |            |    |      |    |      |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government                        |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2  | 37 | 1507 | 37 | 1507 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |
|                               |            |    |      |    |      |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government                        |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2  | 37 | 1514 | 37 | 1514 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |
|                               |            |    |      |    |      |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government                        |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2  | 37 | 1514 | 38 | 1517 | The brackets there must be checked.   | draft of the chapter.   |
|                               |            |    |      |    |      | and production landscapes (see for instance https://www.cbd.int/doc/publications/cbd-ts-52-en.pdf<br>Bélair C., Ichikawa K., Wong B.Y. L., and Mulongoy K.J. (Editors) (2010). Sustainable use of biological  |   |
|                               |            |    |      |    |      | diversity in socio-ecological production landscapes. Background to the 'Satoyama Initiative for the   |   |
|                               |            |    |      |    |      | benefit of  |   |
|                               |            |    |      |    |      | biodiversity and human well-being.' Secretariat of the Convention on Biological Diversity, Montreal.  |   |
|                               |            |    |      |    |      | Technical   |   |
| Suneetha Mazhenchery Subramai | Chapter 2  | 47 | 1517 |    |      | Series no. 52, 184 pages  | Thank you for the suggestion! We added it.  |
|                               |            |    |      |    |      |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government                        |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2  | 38 | 1521 | 38 | 1521 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |
|                               |            |    |      |    |      | maybe add "financial compensation for individual actors" as another factor to inhibit collecitve  |   |
| Eila Gendig                   | Chapter 2  | 38 | 1530 |    |      | responses?  | We added "lack of compensation".  |
|                               | Ch 2       | 20 | 4524 | 20 | 4522 | Out the last areas of the continue to the last to the conference  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government                        |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2  | 38 | 1531 | 38 | 1532 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |
| Eila Gendig                   | Chapter 2  | 38 | 1535 |    |      | better resolution image   | Higher resolution images were included in the final report                                    |
| Germany                       | Chapter 2  | 38 | 1535 |    |      | It is impossible to read the text in the Figure. Please improve the quality/resolution of this Figure.  | Higher resolution images were included in the final report                                    |
| U.S. government               | Chapter 2  | 38 | 1535 |    |      | Needs to be higher resolution - difficult to read (fuzzy).  | Higher resolution images were included in the final report                                    |
|                               | ·          |    |      |    |      |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government                        |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2  | 39 | 1568 | 39 | 1569 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |
|                               |            |    |      |    |      |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government                        |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2  | 39 | 1571 | 39 | 1572 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |
|                               |            |    |      |    |      |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government                        |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2  | 39 | 1574 | 39 | 1574 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |
|                               | Charatan 2 | 40 | 4502 | 40 | 4500 | Only the last server of the control | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government                        |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2  | 40 | 1593 | 40 | 1593 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2  | 40 | 1598 | 40 | 1598 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |
| Juli vvailg                   | спартег 2  | 40 | 1330 | 40 | 1030 | only the last name of the author should be tited in the reference.  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government                        |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2  | 40 | 1605 | 40 | 1606 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |
|                               | ospec. 2   |    | _505 |    |      | Provide reference for the statement: existing legislation is often perceived as discriminatory and  |   |
|                               |            |    |      |    |      | repressive, especially if it derives from   | We added Mermet & Benhammou 2005 and Kohler 2008, two papers that                             |
| UNCCD SPI                     | Chapter 2  | 40 | 1618 |    | 1619 | international agreements  | deal with that.   |
| Mahmood Yekeh Yazdandoost     | Chapter 2  | 40 | 1629 | 40 | 1636 | Correct   | Thank you.  |

|                                | 1                      |    |              | 1  | 1    |  |   |
|--------------------------------|------------------------|----|--------------|----|------|--|---|
| Germany                        | Chapter 2              | 41 | 1638         | 41 | 1646 | The Introduction is too long. Clear sentence that farmers with good integration into markets are addressed is sufficient. 7 lines saying who is not adressed is totally unnessary.   | We agree with the reviewer. However, this chapter dealing with concepts, it is important to give a definition of "family farming". So we only deleted the sentence saying we would not deal with groups B & C.  |
| Germany                        | Chapter 2              | 41 | 1030         | 41 | 1040 | addressed is sufficient. 7 lines saying wito is not adressed is totally diffiessary.   | We added this: "(understood here as the will to transmit the farm to next   |
| UNCCD SPI                      | Chapter 2              | 41 | 1657         |    | 1658 | Explain "the social reproduction of the production unit"   | family generation – see also 2.2.2)."   |
|                                |                        |    |              |    |      | In Colombia for example, the traditional family farmers have a long-term relation and attachement with the landscape in which they live, is not only a representation of the place that produced food. In this sense, is important to noticed a trait that we recognize that it is known as "sentido de pertenencia" "sense of belonging"; in the countryside the inhabitants have a stronger one when compared with the urban citizens, the reason is because the farmers o peasants relates with the Nature as provider of   | We added "sense of belonging" but we need a reference to add the  |
| Diana Patricia Alvarado-Solano | Chapter 2              | 41 | 1661         | 41 | 1664 | good quality of life and all the goods they need.  | Colombian example.  |
|                                |                        |    |              |    |      | How agribusiness is defined? Is important to present the background of the development of the Green Revolution which was the concept and scheme implemented and boost my many international organizations who later influenced and impelled public and governmental policies for the   |   |
| Diana Patricia Alvarado-Solano | Chapter 2              | 41 | 1669         | 41 | 1669 | modernization of the countryside.  | Agribusiness is defined in next subsection, 2.2.3.2.  |
| Marcal Tables de               | Chanter 2              | 41 | 1670         | 42 | 1787 | The influence of the Green Revolution is generally considered from the point of view of crop yeild increases, the use oil based inputs and son on. However, it is probable that the use of N-fertilizers   | The reviewer is right, but should remember that this chapter deals with   |
| Miguel Taboada UNCCD SPI       | Chapter 2              | 41 | 1670<br>1671 | 42 | 1/8/ | covered up soil degradation in many places.  | the perceptions and concepts of the stakeholders.   |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan        | Chapter 2<br>Chapter 2 | 41 | 1671         | 41 | 1672 | The Green revolution took place in Asia, not western countries.  Green Revolution happened in India as well  | This is incorrect.  We mentioned it.  |
| Sanunya Chanurasekharan        | Chapter 2              | 41 | 1072         | 41 | 1072 | and capital accumulation. The basic tenet of economics relies on the creation of a surplus. And I am not sure about "centuries of family patrimony". That, as Socialist and Marxist feminists show, also has its roots in capitalism, and was preceded by collective ownership of land (and more egalitarian social  | we mentioned it.  |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan        | Chapter 2              | 41 | 1673         | 41 | 1673 | systems)   | We added "and capital accumulation".  |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan        | Chapter 2              | 41 | 1682         | 41 | 1683 | It is not just about local or global. In the post WW II era, national level, and food security and self sufficiency concerns also drove the process. As also surplus for industrial raw material   | We added this sentence at the beginning of 2.2.3.1: "During the dark years of the 30s and after World War 2, agriculture was considered a strategic issue for national food security. National States became major actors in orienting and improving agricultural policies to achieve self-sufficiency." Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government |
| Jun Wang                       | Chapter 2              | 42 | 1691         | 42 | 1691 | The brackets there must be checked.  | draft of the chapter.   |
| Germany                        | Chapter 2              | 42 | 1704         | 42 | 1704 | Spell out "WW2" (World War 2).   | Done  |
| UNCCD SPI                      | Chapter 2              | 42 | 1704         | 45 | 1860 | Please provide full name sfor abbreviations WW2, GATT, WTO & GMO   | Done  |
| U.S. government                | Chapter 2              | 42 | 1709         | 42 | 1722 | This paragraph is unbalanced and biased. Recommend deletion.   | We deleted the allusion to Indian farmers committing suicide in India. But the fact that farmers are the profession more likely to commit suicide, in several countries, is well established. Thus, we respectfully disagree with the suggestion to delete the whole paragraph.   |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan        | Chanter 2              | 42 | 1711         | 42 | 1714 | But it has been made a business. The drivers of that business are usually importing countries. What can be (tangibly?) proposed to fix it, if the "business" aspect of it is the problem? Normative language/moral posturing in academic forums certainly does not help  | For export crops, obviously, the drivers are importing countries. But may we ask the reviewer a suggestion so we do not adopt this moral/academic posturing? Our point here - as our chapter leads with perceptions and concepts - is to expose the point of view of several actors, among which the president of the African Bank for Development.                             |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan        | Chapter 2              | 42 | 1/11         | 42 | 1/14 | inioral posturing in academic forums certainly does not neip   | the president of the African Bank for Development.  |
| Arora                          | Chapter 2              | 42 | 1720         | 42 | 1722 | The text "In India, for instance, 25,000 indebted small farmers committed suicide between 1997 and 2004, many of them through herbicide ingestion after they adopted market-driven productions based on herbicide resistant seeds, (Heeter, 2005)." cites Heeter 2005 which is a reference to an article published in Frontline/World available at http://www.pbs.org/frontlineworld/rough/2005/07/seeds_of_suicid.html This is based on a single reference from a media source and no other sources are given. The information cannot be included in the chapter as such and needs to be validated with a scientific reference, failing which it should be deleted. | True. We deleted this sentence and the reference.   |
|                                |                        |    |              |    |      |  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
| Jun Wang                       | Chapter 2              | 42 | 1720         | 42 | 1720 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | draft of the chapter.   |

|                              |                     | 1  | 1            |    |              |  |   |
|------------------------------|---------------------|----|--------------|----|--------------|--|---|
|                              | Chapter 2           | 43 | 1734         | 43 | 1738         | Hard data is very important to make statements like this. Where in the world? What profile of farmer and consumer?   | Thank you for this comment. We edited quite heavily the paragraph and added references. It goes like this: "Although a shift towards conservation agriculture entails negative aspects (such as an increased labour when herbicide is not used – Giller et al. 2009 – or lower yields in the years following the conversion - Brouder & Gomez-Macpherson 2014), an increasing number of farmers are opting for new practices, based on consumers' willingness to pay for high-quality, low production footprint and locally produced food, in developed as well as in emerging countries. In Sub-Saharan Africa and South Asia (Stevenson et al. 2014), conversion to conservation agriculture is mostly meant to avoid land degradation and empower small farmers, when firmly accompanied by government agencies or NGOs – which is not always the case (Sato 2000). For higher income countries, and provided they are correctly embedded in rural/urban social networks, farmers can escape from the debt spiral and assume a social role more fulfilling than being an anonymous link in the supply chain, along with resolving moral dilemmas regarding human and environmental health (Knowler & Bradshaw 2007; Strochlic & Sierra 2007; Vogl et al. 2017; Padel 2002)."  We understand the fact that the paragraph might seem unbalanced. Nonetheless, what we are asserting is well established, as the new references provided tend to prove. Taking into account your comment, we added also references explaining that conservation agriculture entails more labor and lower yields in the first years, especially in Sub-Saharan |
| U.S. government              | Chapter 2           | 43 | 1734         | 43 | 1744         | This paragraph is unbalanced and biased. Recommend deletion.   | Africa and South Asia.  |
| UNCCD SPI                    | Chapter 2           | 43 | 1740         |    |              | acknowledge that conversion to organic farming will increase land area needed for food production, as yields are generally lower.  | This subject is dealt with in section 2.3.2. Actually recent surveys and experiments show that yields in conservation agriculture is 17 to 8% lower - and in certain cases higher - than conventional farming, besides offering ecosystem and carbon sequestration services. See ECAF report http://www.ecaf.org/inaction/news/item/60-a-major-new-research-study-in-favour-of-conservation-agriculture. See also Altieri & Toledo 2011 or Rey Benayas & Bullock 2012 and especially Poniso et al. 2015 published in the Proceedings of the Royal Academy.  |
| Germany                      | Chapter 2           | 43 | 1745         | 43 | 1748         | However this concept has not slowed down the rate of biodiversity loss or even reversed a negative trend. In The EU, many bird populations are under threat (e.g grey partridge (Perdix perdix) in central Europe) and ground water is more polluted and the soil conditions are weak and need permanent input of fertilizers.   | Do you have a reference showing that the process has not at least slowed down? One might guess that the situation will improve after glyphosate and neonicotinoids are banned? In all cases we are supposed to focus on concepts, not on the success of their enforcement.  |
| U.S. government              | Chapter 2           | 43 | 1745         | 44 | 1787         | Recommend further elaboration of the concepts of "Land Sparing" and "Land sharing".  | We put these terms in the glossary, and add the definitions in our chapter.   |
| Suneetha Mazhenchery Subrama | Chapter 2           | 53 | 1745         |    |              | it would also be useful to touch upon traditional utilitarian production landscapes that are multifunctional and continue in many contexts to contribute to national economies- through aggregation of small producers. for eg., viticulture or olive gardens in Spain translated to specialty wines and olive oils. see for instance https://www.ecologyandsociety.org/vol19/iss1/art41/ Gu, H., and S. M. Subramanian. 2014. Drivers of change in socio-ecological production landscapes: implications for better management. Ecology and Society 19(1): 41. http://dx.doi.org/10.5751/E5-06283-190141 | We added the reference, thank you. Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2           | 43 | 1752         | 43 | 1752         | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | draft of the chapter.   |
| UNCCD SPI                    | Chapter 2           | 43 | 1754         |    | 1755         | the fact that intensification leads to a relative reduction in cropland area is covered in the previous sentence, so the point being made here is not clear.   | The sentence was inconsistent, we deleted it.   |
|                              |                     |    |              | İ  |              |  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
| Jun Wang<br>Jun Wang         | Chapter 2 Chapter 2 | 43 | 1760<br>1766 | 43 | 1760<br>1766 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.   |
| UNCCD SPI                    | Chapter 2           | 43 | 1769         |    |              | unless intensification leads to over-production, logic dictates that higher yield per ha means that less land is required to meet demand for agricultural produce. this is not a limitation - it is the exact purpose of the approach. A possible limitation is that the farmed  | We qualified by saying: "However, land sparing presents several limitations: intensification seldom hinders agricultural expansion as it attracts other producers or grows because of an increasing demand;" - this phenomenon has been observed inter alia with soy production in Brazil.  |
| UNCCD SPI                    | Chapter 2           | 43 | 1770         |    |              | land may have increased risk of degradation under more intensive practices.  | We don't understand the comment as the reviewer answered the question.  |

|  |                        |          | 1            |    |      |   |  |
|--|------------------------|----------|--------------|----|------|---|--|
|  |                        |          |              |    |      |   | hedges or hedgerows help to maintain insects, birds, amphibians, reptiles and mammals in the proximity of the cropfield so one can obtain a natural  |
| UNCCD SPI  | Chapter 2              | 43       | 1778         |    |      | Point not clear: maintaining hedges to fix the predators' guild   | regulation of parasites, be them insects or small rodents.   |
| r  | Chapter 2              | 44       | 1781         | 44 | 1787 | What should also be mentioned is that the respective shares of each type will probably be minimized "spared for biodiversity" at least in Europe this can be seen as a result of the CAP. | We added the reference to 2013 Common Agricultural Policy reform, thank you for pointing at it.  |
|  | Chapter 2              | 177      | 1701         |    | 1707 | spared for broatversity at reason rearrope this can be seen as a result of the exit.  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Jun Wang   | Chapter 2              | 44       | 1786         | 44 | 1786 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and unexpected bracket appears.  | draft of the chapter.  |
|  |                        |          |              |    |      |   | It is explained just below, with the inclusion of social responsibility in   |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan                              | Chapter 2              | 44       | 1802         | 44 | 1803 | and what action followed the "talk"?  | agricultural development projects.   |
| Germany  | Chapter 2              | 44       | 1807         | 44 | 1809 | Mentioning deforestation free supply chain initiatives could be helpful here, even though these are usually only voluntary commitments.   | Thank you, we mentioned it.  |
| dermany  | Спарсег 2              | 44       | 1007         | 44 | 1009 | What about the basic needs for farmers. In Colombia, the family farms are rated as one of the most  | mank you, we mentioned it.   |
| Diana Patricia Alvarado-Solano                       | Chapter 2              | 45       | 1829         | 45 | 1829 | poorest sector in the country.  | Low income farmers are the focus of 2.2.2.3  |
|  |                        |          |              |    |      |   | We don't understand the comment. Mentioning Monsanto Tribunal is not a value judgement, it is a fact that actually happened. We added: "This initiative was supported by 1200 organisations from the five continents and by 90.000 petitioners. This initiative shows a profound distrust of agribusiness corporations, that could be mitigated thanks to more transparency and ethics." The list of organizations can be found here:  |
| U.S. government                                      | Chapter 2              | 45       | 1839         | 45 | 1842 | This is a value judgement, not based in fact. Recommend deletion.   | http://en.monsantotribunal.org/signers-organisations   |
| <sub>0</sub> 0 · c · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · | - inpect 2             | 1.5      | 1000         | 1  |      |   | We added a reference to deforestation-free supply chains, which is a   |
| Suneetha Mazhenchery Subrama                         | Chapter 2              | 45       | 1843         |    |      | it might be useful to cover here the role of certifications in having ensure sustainable production   | corporation initiative, but most of labels are created by NGOs.  |
|  |                        |          |              |    |      |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| UNCCD SPI  | Chapter 2              | 45       | 1845         | 45 | 1845 | No bracket after n.d.   | draft of the chapter.  |
| Ivo Mana   | Chambar 2              | 45       | 1849         | 45 | 1849 | Only the last same of the system should be sited in the seferance   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Jun Wang   | Chapter 2              | 45       | 1849         | 45 | 1849 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
| Jun Wang   | Chapter 2              | 45       | 1851         | 45 | 1851 | The brackets there must be checked.   | draft of the chapter.  |
|  |                        |          |              |    |      |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Jun Wang   | Chapter 2              | 45       | 1855         | 45 | 1855 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.  |
| U.S. government<br>UNCCD SPI                         | Chapter 2<br>Chapter 2 | 45<br>45 | 1860<br>1865 | 45 | 1864 | This text is not balanced and seems to selectively use references. Recommend deletion. Which strategy?  | The problem raised by this comment is hard to solve. There are actually plenty of references mentioning conflicts of interest in private research, mainly about GMOs or agrochemicals. As this is an assessment, we have to base ourselves not only on articles, but also on review articles as those we quoted, both published in PLOS, a highly-rated journal. We added two other references going in the same direction. The reviewer will remember that this chapter deals with perceptions. We spoke just above of public opinion's perception, now we mention public researchers' perception about the literature regarding GMO's and agrochemical. To be more balanced, we emphasized the fact that this was a perception. I goes like this: "Conflict of interest doesn't systematically mean bias; but the references cited above suggest that scientists involved in public research perceive agribusiness companies as defending their own interests through non-objective articles without engaging in full public information." |
| İ  | 1                      |          |              |    |      |   |  |
| U.S. government                                      | Chapter 2              | 45       | 1871         | 46 | 1875 | This paragraph is unbalanced and biased. Recommend deletion.  | We edited the sentence: "Moreover, technical skills and understanding necessary for a proper use are extremely complex for illiterate farmers". The rest of the sentence consolidates this assertion by scientific references, hence we don't understand how it can be biased. Maybe the reviewer could give us other references?  |
| NED of China   | Chapter 2              | 46       | 1871         | 46 | 1874 | The problem is a common phenomenon around the world, we recommend to delete "in China"  | The papers mentioned China, but we changed for "Eastern Asia".   |
| NFP of China   | спарсег 2              | 40       | 10/1         | 40 | 10/4 | The problem is a common phenomenon around the world, we recommend to delete. In China   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Jun Wang   | Chapter 2              | 46       | 1875         | 46 | 1875 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.  |
| U.S. government                                      | Chapter 2              | 46       | 1876         | 46 | 1880 | This is a mis-representation. Please revise or remove.  | We developed the acronym: United Nations Conference on Trade and Development's report "Tracking the trend towards market concentration: the case of the agricultural input industry" (UNCTAD, 2006). Is there a reason why this report should be discarded?  |

|                                |             |     | 1    |     | 1            | T   |  |
|--------------------------------|-------------|-----|------|-----|--------------|---|--|
| UNCCD SPI                      | Chapter 2   | 46  | 1886 |     | 1895         | much of this is irrelevant to land management.  The idea is clear but it should be better phrased. Cheap food = obesity is not valid as such but the low  | It is indirectly relevant as 1) agribusiness and agrifood companies tend to merge or at least converge and 2) because selling cheap products means a pressure exerted on producers, as mentioned in the paragraph. We added this sentence to turn it more relevant for our assessment: "it tends to create a misperception of the origins and impacts of the food consumed, thus hampering consumers' awareness (e.g. for the impact of meat consumption on climate change – Bailey et al. 2014; see also 2.2.1.3 for the land degradation due to the soy/pork connection)". We also inverted 2 paragraphs so the continuity is easier to understand.  |
|                                | Chantar 2   | 46  | 1894 | 46  | 1895         | quality and high amounts of industrial sugars. Finally it is too complex to bring it down to such a short   | The important point is that we talk about social discrimination when it  |
| Germany                        | Chapter 2   | 46  | 1894 | 46  | 1895         | sentence.   | comes to affordable food. We added "low quality food".   |
| U.S. government                | Chapter 2   | 46  | 1901 | 46  | 1906         | This paragraph discounts the fact that agrochemical and biotechnology have actually lessened land degradation, by enabling conservation agriculture practices in numerous countries, as articulated in Chapter 1 of this IPBES report on page 26.   | True, and we added this point. But on the same page 26 of Chapter 1 the conclusion is: "Concerns continue to be raised, however, about the continuing use of 810 glyphosate to suppress weeds and its possible effects on soil biota and aquatic ecosystems (AAFC, 2013; 811 Awada et al., 2014; Clearwater et al., 2016) (Statistics Canada, 2015; VandenBygaart & Gregorich, 2003) 812 (Hempel et al, 2015)." Anyway we will mention the pros of using glyphosate. However, this comment raises a crucial issue: sometimes solutions for carbon sequestration are damageable to the environment, or, like here, solutions to fight land degradation can affect aquatic biota and soils' micriofauna. |
|                                |             |     |      |     |              | You can include a graph with areas in the world with transgenic crops, e.g.   |  |
| Minetele Adelforder Deservices | Charata a 2 | 46  | 4007 | 4.0 | 4040         | https://www.statista.com/statistics/271897/leading-countries-by-acreage-of-genetically-modified-  | It is a good idea but many comments suggest we are biased and focus too  |
| Virginia Meléndez Ramírez      | Chapter 2   | 46  | 1907 | 46  | 1910         | crops/  | much on GMOs.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
| Jun Wang                       | Chapter 2   | 46  | 1915 | 46  | 1915         | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter. Thank you anyway.  |
| san wang                       | Chapter 2   | 10  | 1313 | 10  | 1313         | While personally I mostly agree with the statement it is highly questionable if there should be room for  | didic of the diapter. Hallik you diff way.   |
| Germany                        | Chapter 2   | 47  | 1921 | 47  | 1923         | such a comment in an IPBES report. Proposal: Rewording or deletion.   | True. We rephrased.  |
|                                |             |     |      |     |              | Inappropriate expression in scientific literature: civil society consider these companies as Evil on Earth.   |  |
| UNCCD SPI                      | Chapter 2   | 47  | 1922 |     |              | If it is retained, put it in quotation marks.   | True. We rephrased.  |
| Germany                        | Chapter 2   | 47  | 1931 | 47  | 1931         | As long as no financial institution in their cooperate vision clearly state that the target is maximizing profits such a statement ist questionable. Proposal substitute "maximized" with "high". Above all the return of investment should be the overall goal of financial institutions and the dividen is an add on.   | Done.  |
| Joanne Perry NZ focal point    | Chapter 2   | 47  | 1941 |     |              | please use a more appropriate set of images than woman in either bathing suits or underwear. This is likely to be offensive to some cultures in the AP and is somewhat disrespectful to woman. I am sure there are more appropriate examples of distribution networks in food industries and or consumers.  | We deleted the figure, although women in bathing suits symbolize exactly what we mean by hampering consumers' awareness about the ins and outs of the products they consume.   |
|                                |             |     |      |     |              | This Figure needs to be modified. Reason: It is not appropriate that an IPBES report highlights the brands of products in its assessments. Misunderstandings should be avoided that IPBES is advertising / lobbying for any organisation/firm etc Furthermore, pictures should be used that are acceptable for  |  |
| Germany                        | Chapter 2   | 47  | 1942 | +   | <del> </del> | all cultural backgrounds.   | We deleted the figure.   |
| Ben ten Brink                  | Chapter 2   | 48  | 1951 | 55  | 2285         | Interesting, valuable and policy relevant analysis on policies and demographics and their relationship with the environment   | Thank you.   |
| NFP of China                   | Chapter 2   | 48  | 1971 | 48  | 1974         | "Communist countries (except China)" is wrong   | We replaced by "Eastern Block".  |
|                                |             | Ť   | 1    | Ť   | 1            | ,   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Jun Wang                       | Chapter 2   | 48  | 1981 | 48  | 1982         | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter. Thank you anyway.  |
|                                |             |     |      |     |              |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
|                                | Chapter 2   | 48  | 1994 | 48  | 1994         | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter. Thank you anyway.  |
| I Was a                        | Chamban 2   | 100 | 4000 | 1.0 | 1000         | October land account of the control | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Jun Wang                       | Chapter 2   | 49  | 1996 | 49  | 1996         | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference, and the brackets there must be   | draft of the chapter. Thank you anyway.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
| Jun Wang                       | Chapter 2   | 49  | 2000 | 49  | 2000         | checked.  | draft of the chapter. Thank you anyway.  |
|                                | Inapter 2   | 1.7 |      | 1.7 |              |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Jun Wang                       | Chapter 2   | 49  | 2003 | 49  | 2003         | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter. Thank you anyway.  |

|                                    |            |    |       |     |      | En las líneas 2016-2017 se afirma que "The CBD acknowledged National [sic] sovereignty on genetic patrimony, which proved to be a severe obstacle for further global policies", al respecto, Argentina no coincide con la referida afirmación por considerar fundamental el mantenimiento de la soberanía nacional sobre los recursos. Por otra parte, en las líneas 2021-2023 se lee: "Unfortunately, genetic diversity did not become the financial manna expected, and the collective intellectual property of indigenous and traditional population has not been, until today, clearly conceptualized (Görg & Brand, 2006) nor defined by Law [sic]" Y "The reluctance of corporations to invest in and pay for indigenous or local knowledge about diversity is partially due to the complexity of negotiating rights to access and benefit sharing (Rosendal, 2011). North/South trade continued to rely mainly on exchanging raw materials (minerals, oil, gas and timber) for processed products (Hufty, 2006)" (líneas 2025-2028). Esta postura podría resultar en desmedro de los de los países y sus comunidades indigenas y tradicionales. Esta idea se refuerza en el párrafo comprendido entre las líneas 2058-2063 donde se utiliza el concepto de "ecological solidarity" en lugar de la noción de desarrollo sustentable ya consensuada en la Conferencia de Río, donde se definió el principio de "common but differentiated responsibilities" (2009- | We don't see what exactly is the problem here. The whole chapter (and the assessment) points at the limits of the concept of sovereignty when it comes to climate change and ecosystem collapses, especially when, as seen above, sovereignty is associated exclusively with rights and not with responsibilities. Regarding the equitable sharing of benefits, we would appreciate references showing success stories in retributing indigenous |
|------------------------------------|------------|----|-------|-----|------|---|--|
| Marcia Levaggi                     | Chapter 2  | 49 | 2009  | 49  | 2028 | 2010).  | knowledge.   |
|                                    |            |    |       |     |      |   | Definition of manna: "the meaning of manna comes from the Old  |
|                                    |            |    |       |     |      |   | Testament of the Bible. It can be used to describe something unexpected,   |
| Mahmoud Awad Mekki                 | Chapter 2  |    | 2021  |     | 2021 | What is meant by mann?  Update the information in this paragraph since in Brazil were approved Law No. 13,123 of May 20,  | especially if it feels like a miracle."  |
| Otávio Gadiani Ferrarini and Carlo | Chapter 2  | 49 | 2023  | 49  | 2025 | 2015 and Decree No. 8.772, May 11, 2016, regarding this topic.  | Thank you, we did.   |
| Otavio Gadiani i erranni and cano  | Спарсег 2  | 43 | 2023  | 43  | 2023 | 2013 and Decree No. 6.772, Way 11, 2010, regarding this topic.  | mank you, we did.  |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan            | Chapter 2  | 50 | 2050  | 50  | 2051 | interesting. Needs to be examined in detail   | Thank you. This should be examined at the level of Governments, though.  |
| Yuko Kurauchi                      | Chapter 2  | 50 | 2052  | 52  | 2161 | I recommend the document to recognize the two-sided issue of demography. Some countries face challenges with uncontrolled population growth, while others face population decrease. It (toghther with other socio-cultural-religious issues) partly accounts for the difficulty in making a simple argument of slowing down demographic growth or birth limitation/control prominently in some of the global documents as universal matter, Rather more the abstract terms like "demographic change" are utilized.  | Thank you for this comment. The reviewer will kindly consider that this is a global assessment and have to consider global trends. In this aspect, the decrease of population in Japan or Germany are extremely marginal.  |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan            | Chapter 2  | 50 | 2064  | 50  | 2064 | The colonial hangover and non-engagement with ecological footprint data, of this entire section, needs to be set right  | We kindly disagree. Many sections of this chapter mention the ecological footprint of high income countries. Here the reviewer is focusing on one (out of many) paragraph, that is dedicated to population growth.   |
| Mahmoud Awad Mekki                 | Chapter 2  |    | 2066  |     | 2066 | Human population will be To a word is missing   | Corrected  |
| Jun Wang                           | Chapter 2  | 50 | 2071  | 50  | 2072 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.   |
| l                                  |            | =0 |       | = 0 |      |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Jun Wang                           | Chapter 2  | 50 | 2074  | 50  | 2075 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
| Jun Wang                           | Chapter 2  | 50 | 2081  | 50  | 2082 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.  |
| Jun Wang                           | Chapter 2  | 50 | 2086  | 50  | 2086 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.   |
|                                    | zapter z   | -  |       |     |      | not borne out by reality and the possibilities of technological advancements, so it would be interesting  |  |
|                                    |            |    |       |     |      | to know the consumption basket of their "chosen" 2 billion, and the rationale behind chosing to   | True. We deleted the reference to Ehrlich's assertion that Earth's carrying  |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan            | Chapter 2  | 50 | 2089  | 51  | 2092 | include this in this draft report   | capacity would be 2 billion people.  |
| Jun Wang                           | Chapter 2  | 51 | 2094  | 51  | 2094 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.   |
|                                    |            |    |       |     |      | Can education reach the overconsuming Global North instead? And especially their very educated  |  |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan            | Chapter 2  | 51 | 2119  | 51  | 2120 | political elite?  | We kindly disagree with the reviewer on that aspect.   |
|                                    |            |    |       |     |      | 'social evolution' ? Would the world turning vegetarian count as social evolution, I am wondering?  | Regarding population growth in the Arabic world and the political  |
| Canadhara Chanadana dhara          | Charatan 2 | 52 | 24.44 | 52  | 2444 | Objectionable Social Darwinism in this writing. All religions that have issues with family planning need  | instability entailed by this growth, we cite several references making that  |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan            | Chapter 2  | 52 | 2141  | 52  | 2144 | to be addressed in the same way, including Christianity.  | point.   |
| Sandhua Chandrasaltharas           | Chantor 3  | 52 | 2157  | 52  | 2150 | It would be insightful to have a table showing the allowance and the plantery resources consumed that   | We don't understand this comment.  |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan            | Chapter 2  | 54 | 213/  | 32  | 2159 | accompany that "allowance" by country   | we don't understand this comment.  |

|                         | 1         | T  |      |    |      |  | T   |
|-------------------------|-----------|----|------|----|------|--|---|
| Marcia Levaggi          | Chapter 2 | 52 | 2162 | 55 | 2285 | El documento construye la posibilidad de adoptar sanciones comerciales internacionales por motivos ambientales, equiparándolas a las que se aplican por motivos ideológicos, éticos o de seguridad (líneas 2236-2239). Asimismo lanza la necesidad de usar "new policiy instruments" para "facilitate international negotiations by fostering transnational and [sic] agreements" tras lo cual introduce, el concepto de "ecological solidarity" (líneas 2253-2256). Tras colocar la definición de Thompson et al (2011), indica que "it is highly interesting from a legal point of view and moreover regarding land restoration, because it relies on the paradigm of a collective duty of humans towards the environment. Hence, it enlightens the intrinsic limits of private property rights, as a balance to the sovereignty principle" (líneas 2272-2275). No se comprende el alcance que se le quiere dar al llamado "deber colectivo de la humanidad", como también se reitera el pedido de omitir la inclusión de la noción de "ecological solidarity" en el documento final. La posiblidad de instaurar un sistema transnacional de compensaciones en materia de degradación de la tierra abriría la posibilidad de imponer a los países embargos y sanciones comerciales por motivos ambientales ante los cuales Argentina considera inadmisible su inclusión en el documento. | We perfectly understand Argentina's point of view. However, the reviewer might remember that Argentina was one of the few countries to impose sanctions for ecological reasons, by closing the bridges between Argentina and Uruguay during the "paper war". Moreover, we find it difficult to understand how "the collective duty of Humanity" to prevent a global collapse should be questioned. This includes of course countries which consumption patterns are unsustainable and affect the possibility for other countries to adopt ecologically sustainable policies.  We edited the box, turning it more balanced and insisting on the diverging  |
|                         |           |    |      |    |      | This sections is unbalanced, as it only criticzes the AGRA program. Please provide examples of this<br>program's success in order to balance the text, or delete the example entirely. We also note that<br>multiple studies have shown that biotech crops pose no unique risks to the environment or human<br>health. (Source: National Academy of Sciences, Engineering, and Medicine (NASEM). Genetically   | perceptions as perceptions, not facts. We also checked the mentioned<br>"Genetically engineered crops", but found only references to human<br>health, not to the environment. It also does not mention the concentration<br>of the sector, one corporation being owner of more than 90% of the GMO  |
| U.S. government         | Chapter 2 | 53 | 2172 | 53 | 2219 | Engineered Crops: Experiences and Prospects (2016)).   | put in the market.  |
| UNCCD SPI               | Chapter 2 | 53 | 2172 |    | 2172 | this box seems to be more about agroecology, GMO crops and agribusiness, rather than perceptions of AGRA per se.   | We heavily edited edited the box, turning it more balanced and insisting on the diverging perceptions as perceptions, not facts.  |
| UNCCD SPI               | Chapter 2 | 53 | 2177 |    | 2178 | "insist" implies a criticism. Why should agriculture not be a business? To achieve food security, and multiple societal goals, it makes sense that some member of the community undertake commercial agriculture. It is not clear why this is a problem.   | We replaced by "declares"   |
|                         |           |    |      |    |      | the cited document makes no mention of GMO varieties, and the AGRA website states: "AGRA does not fund any projects that involve genetically modified crops." Therefore, this statement that AGRA "sets out to adopt (encourage adoption of?) GMO varieties tolerant to herbicides" appears to be  |   |
| UNCCD SPI               | Chapter 2 | 53 | 2179 |    | 2180 | incorrect.   | True, our mistake. The program mentions hybrid seeds, not GMO.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
| Jun Wang                | Chapter 2 | 53 | 2193 | 53 | 2194 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Jun Wang                | Chapter 2 | 53 | 2200 | 53 | 2200 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | draft of the chapter.   |
| Jun Wang                | Chapter 2 | 53 | 2210 | 53 | 2210 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan | Chapter 2 | 53 | 2218 | 53 | 2219 | Same can be said for India's Green Revolution in the 1960s. The problem is, the development paradigm is not being unequivocally remodelled for meaningful SD (ie: environment FOR development as against enironment v/s development). The inertia of business as usual needs the "demand" (not just for certain quantum of output, but also for inputs like GM crops, fertilizers/ pesticides to be deployed) from the global north to stop being a pull factor for continuing unsustainability. In this case, the funders of the African modelhow can they do this and get away with it?  | We tried to be more balanced while mentioning the AGRA program, so we will not insist on the disparities between North and South.   |
|                         |           |    |      |    |      | AGRAs main aim is to enhance income of small-holders, and it works across the supply chain. This includes action to improve post-harvest storage to reduce crop losses. Closing the yield gaps in Africa, and intensification of production, are well-recognised opportunities to enhance global food security. Van Ittersum, M.K., Vet al., 2016. Can sub-Saharan Africa feed itself? Proceedings of the National   | We tried to be more balanced while mentioning the AGRA program, and   |
| UNCCD SPI               | Chapter 2 | 53 | 2218 |    | 2219 | Academy of Sciences, 113(52), pp.14964-14969.  | added your reference.   |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan | Chapter 2 | 54 | 2224 | 54 | 2226 | because economics, and not politics, really rules the world?   | We are not supposed to express so openly our opinions  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Jun Wang                | Chapter 2 | 54 | 2225 | 54 | 2225 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | draft of the chapter.   |
|                         |           |    |      |    |      | it is totally inaccurate to allege that "solutions other than market-regulated options that rely on trade<br>an economic growth" are not explored at national and international levels. Such solutions are the<br>major interventions funded by the GEF land degradation focal area, and promoted by the LDN initiative  |   |
| UNCCD SPI               | Chapter 2 | 54 | 2226 |    |      | of the UNCCD.  | We would appreciate some examples of institutional alternative solutions.   |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan | Chapter 2 | 54 | 2229 | 54 | 2230 | be a little more alive to that fact that the "local inhabitant" is not a unqualified entity - there are first, second and third class, or maybe even non-entitities among the "local" within countries, as mentioned elsewhere in the chapter. Increasingly "national" boundary informed international relations proves inadequate to address issues that need more humanism/ earth-scale problem solving.  Point not clear: change, the negotiators privileged geopolitical approach of a planetary crisis  | We feel that, as you say, we expose different approaches to who "local inhabitants" are, and also mention the alternative humanism needed to confront ecological problems (section 2.3.1.2: "human progress vs ethics") We added "geopolitical, and secundarily ecological, approach to planetary series. But hearth "recoplitical, the secondarily ecological is provided by the progress of |
| UNCCD SPI               | Chapter 2 | 54 | 2231 |    | 4434 |  | crisis. But honestly "geopolitical" was clear enough.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Jun Wang                | Chapter 2 | 54 | 2255 | 54 | 2255 | Only the first author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.   |

|                              |           |    |      | 1  | 1    | T   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
|------------------------------|-----------|----|------|----|------|---|--|
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 54 | 2256 | 54 | 2256 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.  |
| Mahmood Yekeh Yazdandoost    | Chapter 2 | 54 | 2257 | 55 | 2275 | Ecological solidarity needs further elaboration, since it is a very important term.   | We defined this concept when first mentioned and added it to the glossary  |
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 54 | 2265 | 54 | 2265 | Only the first author should be cited in the reference.   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.   |
|                              |           |    |      |    |      | You wish to expand on the different roles/functions that policy-makers and civil society have in societal   |  |
|                              |           |    |      |    |      | and governance processes, as these different but important roles/functions are displayed in the way   | This is the introduction of 2.3 section. This aspect is developed in 2.3.2   |
| Germany                      | Chapter 2 | 55 | 2302 | 55 | 2305 | and in the time decisions/actions are taken.  | subsection.  |
| Ben ten Brink                | Chapter 2 | 56 | 2318 | 60 | 2463 | Interesting, valuable and policy relevant analysis on policies and demographics and their relationship with the environment   | Thank you!   |
| Ben ten Brink                | Chapter 2 | 50 | 2318 | bU | 2403 | with the environment  | ITTATIK YOU!   |
|                              |           |    |      |    |      | It is also known that Sustainble development has its ambiguities considering its synonyms. These should be consider in a profound way. It is also important to visualize Sustainble development in terms  | The section defines SD in the first paragraph. The problem is not its definition, but its vagueness and the fact that, as explained later when we mention "green growth", economic development is considered the pillar of the two other pillars, i.e.economic development is the precondition for   |
| Javier Ernesto Cortés Suárez | Chapter 2 | 56 | 2329 | 56 | 2329 | of a social, economic and environmental perspective.  | social or environmental policies (according to many world leaders).  |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan      | Chapter 2 | 56 | 2338 | 56 | 2347 | SD is clearly defined. It is development within the natural regeneration/ restoration capacity of earths resources. Advances in technology can facilitate getting "more from less", but a "limits to growth" discourse is equally vital. And decentering economics and the politics that supports it is even more vital. SD is impotent as a political agenda - not because we don't know what it is, but because it is too multidimensional to operationalise within systems set up in other centuries, when SD was not a concern  | The section defines SD in the first paragraph. The problem is not its definition, but its vagueness and the fact that, as explained later when we mention "green growth", economic development is considered the pillar of the two other pillars, i.e.economic development is the precondition for social or environmental policies (according to many world leaders). |
| ,                            |           |    |      |    |      |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 56 | 2340 | 56 | 2340 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | draft of the chapter.  |
| _                            |           |    |      |    |      |   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government   |
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 56 | 2345 | 56 | 2345 | There is missing comma in each reference.   | draft of the chapter.  |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan      | Chapter 2 | 56 | 2348 | 56 | 2350 | it is even easier to argue that in the example given, hydroelectricity is unsustainable for destroying forest, and nuclear energy would be a better option. But are any environmentalists pro-nuclear energy? France gets more than 70% of its domestic energy from nuclear sources.  | We deleted the paragraph.  |
| Virginia Meléndez Ramírez    | Chapter 2 | 56 | 2348 | 56 | 2350 | An image could be added   | We deleted the paragraph.  |
| Martin Obermaier             | Chapter 2 | 56 | 2348 | 56 | 2349 | It is easy to argue that destroying thousand' - substitute 'easy' for 'questioable'   | We deleted the paragraph.  |
| Virginia Meléndez Ramírez    | Chapter 2 | 56 | 2350 | 56 | 2356 | An image could be added   | We deleted the paragraph.  |
| Martin Obermaier             | Chapter 2 | 56 | 2350 | 56 | 2352 | The statement 'failed to mention that, as a result, sugar would accelerate land concentration' is a bit simplistic; concentration is principally due to the effects of the 2008 global economic crisis which heavily hit Brazil's ethanol sector. The fact that oil majors (BP, Shell, other) are investing in Brazil's ethanol fuel sector as a part of a strategy to fulfill E10 blending mandates in the EU (Oberling et al., 2012) can also contribute to this. I suggest to either clarify these relationships better, or to use a phrase such as 'failed to mention that, as a result, increasing demand for sugarcane ethanol/biofuels would contribute to accelerate land concentration'. | We deleted the paragraph.  |
| UNCCD SPI                    | Chapter 2 | 56 | 2352 |    | 2353 | Adami study does not show that sugarcane expansion pushed the soy and cattle fontier northward. Instead, it concludes: "More than 99% of the recent sugarcane expansion for ethanol and sugar production was either on pasture or agricultural land. The loss of pasture land to sugarcane was largely compensated by the growing livestock production efficiency in Brazil."   | We deleted the paragraph. Regarding Adami et al. (not referenced anymore), their paper asserts that sugar plantations occurred in former pastures and soy plantations, and thus did not affect new ecosystems. But what they don't say is that the soy and cattle did affect other ecosystems by being displaced.  |
| UNCCD SPI                    | Chapter 2 | 56 | 2354 |    |      | Same as what? Implies "pushed the soy and cattle frontier northward to the Cerrado and Amazon"??)   | We deleted this paragraph.   |
| Germany                      | Chapter 2 | 57 | 2364 |    |      | This Figure has a low resolution quality. Please improve.   | We deleted this paragraph.  We deleted the figure.   |
| UNCCD SPI                    | Chapter 2 | 57 | 2367 |    |      | sustainable development is NOT conceived as a mainly economic issue   | The section defines SD in the first paragraph. The problem is not its definition, but its vagueness and the fact that, as explained later when we mention "green growth", economic development is considered the pillar of the two other pillars, i.e.economic development is the precondition for social or environmental policies (according to many world leaders). |
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 58 | 2402 | 58 | 2402 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.   |
| Jun Wang                     | Chapter 2 | 58 | 2414 | 58 | 2414 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.  | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.   |
| U                            |           |    |      |    |      | ,   | 1  |

|   |                                     |    | 1                    |    | 1                    |  |  |
|---|-------------------------------------|----|----------------------|----|----------------------|--|--|
| U.S. government<br>Mahmoud Awad Mekki<br>Jun Wang | Chapter 2<br>Chapter 2<br>Chapter 2 | 58 | 2415<br>2417<br>2433 | 60 | 2462<br>2417<br>2433 | Implicitly suggesting that solving the underlying problems of food waste and food loss is not a viable alternative solution to the feeding-98-by-2050 crisis. Very briefly, as you attempt to "glean" more food from any of your colored elements that comprise a bar (Fig 2.14, any region), the marginal cost within that color will go up until it overwhelms the benefit. That's for each separate color, in every bar, often with little synergistic effect across colors from interventions an implicit structural resistance to ridding the total bar of any one color in any region. So even "success" in reducing waste/loss will be partial/fractional. The solution to the 9B by 2050 problem will require some element of both "acceptable tech" and "reducing waste/loss," along with no fewer than three other factors that are not mentioned at all. We recommend that you revise this section to reflect this range. It would be better to sue the UN definition for food security  There is missing comma in the reference.   | We edited the text to mention the panel of solutions suggested, including the fact that food waste/loss are not totally avoidable. The whole range of solutions is developed in chapter 7, as the reviewer will kindly remind that this section is about "fuzzy concepts", and no one can deny that "food security" is too often reduced to "produce more".  No opinion.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government |
| Jun Wang  | Chapter 2                           | 59 | 2436                 | 59 | 2436                 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | draft of the chapter.  |
| Jun Wang  | Chapter 2                           | 59 | 2440                 | 59 | 2441                 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.   |
| Germany   | Chapter 2                           | 59 | 2443                 |    |                      | This Figure has a low resolution quality. Please improve.  | The resolution of all figures has been improved with the help of the graphics designer   |
| Ben ten Brink                                     | Chapter 2                           | 59 | 2445                 | 59 | 2454                 | Global scenarios with on average low intensification show, obviously, large differences with respect to land use change, i.e. conversion of natural land and related loss of biodiversity and ES (PBL, 2010; PBL, 2014; PBL, forthcoming see above). Key issue here is whether intensification is not degrading the land and/or surrounding land and water. Next, according to the analysis in PBL (2010), reducing food loss by for example 30% has secundary impacts that reduce food price and reduce farmer's investments leading to reduced productivity and more agricultural expansion (if possible). It concerns a complex process that certainly not results in a simple less food waste - less land conversion - more food outcome. An approach directed on less waste, food security for all and protection of B-ES requires integrated policies on farmers skills, production technologies, land tenure, access to capital, improved infrastructure, transport and food conservation, access to markets, consumer behaviour, and environmental and nature conservation policies. 'PBL (2010). Rethinking Global Biodiversity Strategies: Exploring structural changes in production and consumption to reduce biodiversity loss. Netherlands Environmental Assessment Agency (PBL), The Hague/Bilthoven'; 'PBL (2014) How sectors can contribute to sustainable use and conservation of biodiversity. CDB Technical Series No 79'; 'UNCCD (2017) Global Land Outlook. (forthcoming)'; PBL (2017). Exploring the impact of changes in land use and land condition on food, water, climate change mitigation and biodiversity; Scenarios for the UNCCD Global Land Outlook. PBL-Netherlands Environmental Assessment Agency. Report xx. The Hague' (forthcoming); See Chapter 7 of the LDRA; 'Burney, J. A., Davis, S. J., & Lobell, D. B. (2010). Greenhouse gas mitigation by agricultural intensification. Pnas, 107(26)'; 'Alkemade, R., van Oorschot, M., Miles, L., Nellemann, C., Bakkenes, M., & ten Brink, B. (2009). GLOBIO3: A Framework to Investigate Options for Reducing Global Terrestrial Biodivers | As the reviewer suggests, these references can be found in chapter 7. We edited the text to mention the ins and outs of intensification, but it should be remembered that this section is about fuzzy concepts, and is meant to show that "food security" is too often reduced to "producing more". As we deal with perceptions and concepts, it is important for us to underline how food security can be submitted to voluntary disinformation.  |
| U.S. government                                   | Chapter 2                           | 59 | 2447                 | 59 | 2450                 | Please remove the word "populist" as it can often be accompanied by misleading connotations.   | Indeed. The word populist has been removed.  |
| Jun Wang  | Chapter 2                           | 59 | 2456                 | 59 | 2456                 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.   |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan                           | Chapter 2                           | 60 | 2495                 | 61 | 2509                 | Good to know. It is important to highlight Global-North solidarities for SD and their impact (if any)  | Thank you!   |
| Jun Wang Pedro Mendoza                            | Chapter 2<br>Chapter 2              | 61 | 2503<br>2519         | 61 | 2503<br>2519         | Unexpected bracket appears. Include articles of agroecology in Latin America   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.  Please suggest references.   |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan                           | Chapter 2<br>Chapter 2              | 61 | 2519                 | 61 | 2519                 | excellent. Food sovereignity is indeed what we need.   | Thank you  |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan                           | Chapter 2                           | 61 | 2532                 | 62 | 2535                 | the best, most hope-giving lines in the chapter  | Thank you  |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan                           | Chapter 2                           | 62 | 2549                 | 62 | 2565                 | as above   | Thank you  |
| Jun Wang  | Chapter 2                           | 62 | 2554                 | 62 | 2554                 | Only the last name of the author should be cited in the reference.   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government draft of the chapter.   |

|                               | _                      |    |              |    | 1            |   | T   |
|-------------------------------|------------------------|----|--------------|----|--------------|---|---|
| UNCCD SPI                     | Chapter 2              | 62 | 2574         |    | 2575         | The cited paper does not study the impact of transport distance on carbon footprint of agricultural production. Studies that do (eg) find that the contribution of transport is very small, unless produce is freighted long distances by plane. Food-Miles and the Relative Climate Impacts of Food Choices in the United States. Christopher L. Weber and H. Scott Matthews Environmental Science & Technology 2008 42 (10), 3508-3513 DOI: 10.1021/es702969f Coley, D., Howard, M. and Winter, M., 2009. Local food, food miles and carbon emissions: A comparison of farm shop and mass distribution approaches. Food policy, 34(2), pp.150-155. And Saunders, Caroline, Andrew Barber, and Greg Taylor. "Food miles-comparative energy/emissions performance of New Zealand's agriculture industry." (2006). Nijdam, D., Rood, T. and Westhoek, H., 2012. The price of protein: Review of land use and carbon footprints from life cycle assessments of animal food products and their substitutes. Food policy, 37(6), pp.760-770 | Thank you for pointing this out and for the suggested references. Given the lack of support for our previous statement, we have chosen to remove the sentence that you are pointing to while editing the previous sentence as follows:""Producing locally, consuming locally" is a new concept which is gaining influence in number of developed countries, including the US, Canada, Germany, Italy, Spain or France (Deléage, 2011; Willer et al., 2010), although the contribution of food transportation on the carbon footprint remains relatively low compared to food production (Weber and Matthews 2008), particularly for animal sources of proteins (Nijdam et a., 2012)." |
| ONCCD SIT                     | Chapter 2              |    | 237.         |    | 2373         | ppcoc   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2              | 63 | 2596         | 63 | 2596         | Unexpected comma appears.   | draft of the chapter.   |
| Sandhya Chandrasekharan       | Chapter 2              | 63 | 2599         | 63 | 2600         | At long last, WTO is in the picture. Perhaps it needs to be a more substantial and analytical discussion in the main body of the chapter, as against a cursory mention in the concluding part though.   | We agree. We developed this part about WTO.  We specified the parts of the agreement that were problematic in section   |
| UNCCD SPI                     | Chapter 2              | 63 | 2599         |    | 2600         | explain what aspects of WTO agreements will have to be revisited to promote sustainable consumption.  | 2,2,3: an indiscriminated market access (Part III, article 4), discarding strategic subsidies along with export subsidies (Part IV, articles 6 and 7, and Part V, articles 9 and 10) and adjustments through specific custom duties (Part V article 8 and annex 5, section A, paragraph 6), creation of a supranational Committee on Agriculture (Part XI, Articles 17 &18)   |
|                               |                        |    |              |    |              |   |   |
| Mahmoud Awad Mekki            | Chapter 2              |    | 2610         |    | 2613         | Policy should focus on changing people attitude instead of promting new social norms  | Promoting new social norms is an euphemism for changing people attitude.  |
| Pedro Mendoza                 | Chapter 2              | 63 | 2611         | 63 | 2611         | The education is fundamental  | True.   |
| UNCCD SPI                     | Chapter 2              | 63 | 2612         |    | 2613         | illogical: shifting from one system of value to another cannot be delayed, unless environmental reality imposes itself on human beings.   | We corrected the sentence   |
| UNCCD SPI                     | Chapter 2              | 63 | 2626         |    | 2628         | taxation policies can also help to achieve a more egalitarian society eg Swedish policy, that imposes<br>heavy taxes but generous social welfare.   | We added a mention to targeted taxes but the reviewer will remind that our focus is land degradation, not equality.   |
| Martin Obermaier Steve Prince | Chapter 2<br>Chapter 2 | 64 | 2635<br>2693 | 64 | 2637<br>2700 | Please correct the full reference for Adami et al (2011), which should be 'Remote Sensing Time Series to Evaluate Direct Land Use Change of Recent Expanded Sugarcane Crop in Brazil'.  Reference repeated.   | This reference has been deleted. Corrected.   |
| Steve Fillice                 | спарсег 2              | -  | 2033         |    | 2700         | nererence repeateu.   | Problem with referencing. This has been fixed for the final government  |
| Jun Wang                      | Chapter 2              | 92 | 4100         | 92 | 4100         | Unexpected '(1932).' appears.   | draft of the chapter.   |